

## Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum

gemeinnützige GmbH



# Basics of Anaerobic Digestion -Biochemical Conversion and Process Modelling

Authors: Sören Weinrich, Michael Nelles

#### **IMPRINT**

#### Publisher:

DBFZ Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum gemeinnützige GmbH Torgauer Straße 116 04347 Leipzig Phone: +49 (0)341 2434-112 Fax: +49 (0)341 2434-133 info@dbfz.de

#### Funding:

DBFZ Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum gemeinnützige GmbH, Leipzig, an enterprise of the German Government with funding from the Federal Ministry of Food and Agriculture pursuant to a resolution by the German Bundestag.

With support from



by decision of the German Bundestag

#### **General Management:**

Prof. Dr. mont. Michael Nelles (Scientific Managing Director) Daniel Mayer (Administrative Managing Director)

#### **DBFZ Report No. 40**

Basics of Anaerobic Digestion - Biochemical Conversion and Process Modelling Leipzig: DBFZ, 2021 ISSN: 2197-4632 (Online) ISBN: 978-3-946629-72-6

#### Authors:

Dr. Sören Weinrich, Prof. Dr. Michael Nelles

#### **Pictures:**

If not indicated on the image: DBFZ, Jan Gutzeit, Stefanie Bader (Map)

#### **Copyright:**

All rights reserved. No part of this brochure may be re-produced or published without the written consent of the publishers. This prohibition also and in particular covers commercial reproduction by means of physical copying, import into electronic databases and copying to CD-ROM.

#### **Date of Publication:**

15 March 2021

#### DIRECTIONS

**By train:** Arrival Leipzig main station; streetcar line 3/3E (direction Taucha/Sommerfeld) to stop Bautzner Straße; cross the street, leave the parking lot on the right and use the main entrance of the DBFZ (house 1, Torgauer Str. 116). Please register at the reception

**By car:** on the A 14 motorway. Exit at Leipzig Nord-Ost; follow signs for Taucha; then follow signs for Leipzig; then follow signs for Zentrum, Innenstadt. Turn off left after the "bft" filling station (see "By train" for further directions).

**By tram:** line 3/3 E towards Taucha/Sommerfeld; Bautzner Strasse stop (see "By train" for further directions)



The German National Library lists these publications in the German National Bibliography; detailed bibliographic data are available on the Internet at the address www.dnb.de.

Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum gemeinnützige GmbH



# **Basics of Anaerobic Digestion**

## **Biochemical Conversion and Process Modelling**

**Sören Weinrich and Michael Nelles** 

DBFZ Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum gemeinnützige GmbH

Torgauer Straße 116 04347 Leipzig

Phone: +49 (0)341 2434-112 Fax: +49 (0)341 2434-133

www.dbfz.de info@dbfz.de



 Authors:
 Sören Weinrich

 DBFZ Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum gemeinnützige GmbH

 Torgauer Straße 116

 04347 Leipzig

 Phone: +49 (0)341 2434-341

 E-Mail: soeren.weinrich@dbfz.de

 Michael Nelles

 University of Rostock

 Faculty of Agriculture and Environmental Sciences

 Waste and Resource Management

 Justus-von-Liebig-Weg 6

 18059 Rostock

Phone: +49 (0)381 498-3400 E-Mail: michael.nelles@uni-rostock.de

Cite as follows:

Weinrich, S.; Nelles, M. (2021). Basics of Anaerobic Digestion: Biochemical Conversion and Process Modelling. (DBFZ-Report, 40). Leipzig: DBFZ. VIII, 9-76 S. ISBN: 978-3-946629-72-6.

Original source:

This DBFZ is a compilation of introductory and methodological chapters of the original manuscript of the German doctoral thesis: *Weinrich, S: Praxisnahe Modellierung von Biogasanlagen: Systematische Vereinfachung des Anaerobic Digestion Model No.* 1 (ADM1). University of Rostock, 2017.



Federal Ministry of Food and Agriculture This work was partly supported by the Federal Ministry of Food and Agriculture with the funding of the junior research group on *Model based monitoring and control of biogas plants* (2219NR333).



## **Table of content**

List of a	abbreviati	ons	V
List of s	symbols		VI
List of i	indices		VIII
1	Introduct	tion	
2	Biochem	ical conversion	
2.1	Characte	ristic process phases	19
	2.1.1	Hydrolysis	19
	2.1.2	Acidogenesis	21
	2.1.3	Acetogenesis	25
	2.1.4	Methanogenese	
2.2	Microbial	influencing variables	27
	2.2.1	Nutrient supply	
	2.2.2	Temperature	
	2.2.3	pH value and organic acids	
	2.2.4	Inhibitors	
3	Process	modelling	
3.1	Fundame	entals of process modelling	
	3.1.1	Reaction equations	
	3.1.2	Reaction kinetics and growth inhibition	51
	3.1.3	Physicochemical reactions	
3.2	Model str	ructures	
	3.2.1	Literature survey	59
	3.2.2	Model simplification	65
3.3	Substrate	e characterisation	66
	3.3.1	Chemical substrate analyses	68
3.4	Paramete	er estimation	74
	3.4.1	Parameter selection	75
	3.4.2	Objective function	77
	3.4.3	Optimisation procedure	78
List of f	figures		
List of t	List of tables		
Refere	nces		



## List of abbreviations

Abbreviations	Explanation
AAS	Atomic absorption spectrometry
Acyl	Acyl group
ADM1	Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1
ADP	Adenosine diphosphate
AMP	Adenosine monophosphate
ASM	Activate Sludge Model
ATP	Adenosine triphosphate
CHP	Combined heat and power (cogeneration) unit
CoA	Coenzyme A
CSTR	Continuously stirred tank reactor
DBFZ	Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum
DLG	Deutsche Landwirtschaftsgesellschaft
DLV	Deutscher Landwirtschaftsverlag
EEG	Gesetz für den Ausbau erneuerbarer Energie
FAD	Flavin adenine dinucleotide
FID	Flame ionisation detector
GC	Gas chromatography
HPLC	High performance liquid chromatography
IC	Ion chromatography
ICP-MS	Inductively coupled plasma mass spectrometry
ICP-OES	Inductively coupled plasma optical emission spectrometry
IR	Infrared
IWA	International water association
KTBL	Kuratorium für Technik und Bauwesen in der Landwirtschaft
MPB	Methane-producing bacteria
NAD	Nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide
NADP	Nicotinamide adenine dinucleotide phosphate
NIRS	Near-infrared spectroscopy
OED	Optimal experimental design

## List of symbols



PME	Plant methyl ester (biodiesel)
SRB	Sulphate-reducing bacteria
UASB	Upflow anaerobic sludge blanket
UV	Ultraviolet

## List of symbols

Symbol	Explanation	Unit
В	Growth parameter	[-]
COD	Chemical oxygen demand	[g 0 <sub>2</sub> g <sup>-1</sup> ]
DQ	Degradability quotient   Digestibility quotient	[% VS]
DVS	Degradable volatile solids	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
DXC	Degradable crude carbohydrates	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
DXL	Degradable crude lipids	[g kg <sup>_1</sup> TS]
DXP	Degradable crude proteins	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
e(t)	Error   Model deviation	
eNSE	Extended NASH-SUTCLIFFE -efficiency	[-]
eXC	Carbohydrates of endogenous origin	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
eXL	Lipids of endogenous origin	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
eXP	Proteins of endogenous origin	[g kg <sup>_1</sup> TS]
FM	Fresh matter	[kg]
I	Inhibition function	[-]
iXC	Indigestible crude carbohydrates	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
iXL	Indigestible crude lipids	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
iXP	Indigestible crude proteins	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
J <sub>opt</sub>	Objective function (value)	
k	First-order kinetic constant	[d-1]
Ka	Dissociation constant	[mol L <sup>-1</sup> ]
Кн	Henry constant	[mol L <sup>-1</sup> bar <sup>1</sup> ]
Kı	Inhibition constant	[g L <sup>-1</sup> ]   [g COD L <sup>-1</sup> ]
k∟a	Volumetric mass transfer coefficient	[d-1]
km	Maximum uptake rate	[g COD g <sup>-1</sup> COD d <sup>-1</sup> ]

## List of symbols



Ks	Half-saturation constant	[g L <sup>-1</sup> ]   [g COD L <sup>-1</sup> ]
Kw	Ion product of water	[mol L <sup>-1</sup> ]
MAE	Mean absolute error	
MLSE	Mean logarithmic squared error	
MSE	Mean squared error	
n	Sample size   Quantity	[-]
n(t)	Disturbance	
NfE	Nitrogen-free extracts	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
NSE	NASH-SUTCLIFFE-efficiency	[-]
р	Pressure   Model parameters	[bar]
pH <sub>LL</sub>   pH <sub>UL</sub>	Lower and upper pH limits	[-]
рК <sub>а</sub>	Negative logarithmic dissociation constant	[-]
R	Universal gas constant	[bar L mol <sup>-1</sup> K <sup>-1</sup> ]
R <sup>2</sup>	Coefficient of determination	[-]
RMSE	Root mean squared error	
S	Standard deviation	
S	Soluble or gaseous components	[g L <sup>-1</sup> ]   [mol L <sup>-1</sup> ]
т	Temperature	[°C]   [K]
t	Discrete time	[d]
TIC	Buffer capacity	[g L <sup>-1</sup> ]
TS	Total solids	[% FM]
u(t)	Input variable	
V	Volume	[L]
VFA	Volatile fatty acids	[g L <sup>-1</sup> ]
VS	Volatile solids	[% TS]
х	Particulate components	[g L <sup>-1</sup> ]   [mol L <sup>-1</sup> ]
ХА	Crude ash	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
XC	Crude carbohydrates	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
XF	Crude fibres	[g kg <sup>-1</sup> TS]
XL	Crude lipids	[g kg <sup>_1</sup> TS]
XP	Crude proteins	[g kg <sup>_1</sup> TS]
y(t)	Process output   Measurements	

## List of indices



ŷ(t)	Model output   Simulation results	
ΔΗ	Enthalpy of solution	[J mol <sup>-1</sup> ]
$\Delta G^{o_1}$	Free enthalpy at standard conditions pH 7   298.15 K   1 atm	[kJ mol <sup>-1</sup> ]
$\Delta G_{f}^{o}$	Free enthalpy of formation at standard conditions 298.15 K   1 atm	[kJ mol <sup>-1</sup> ]
μ	Growth rate	[d-1]
$\mu_{m}$	Maximum growth rate	[d <sup>-1</sup> ]
U	Stoichiometric coefficient	[-]
ρ	Process rate   Reaction rate	[g L <sup>-1</sup> d <sup>-1</sup> ]   [mol L <sup>-1</sup> d <sup>-1</sup> ]
$ ho_T$	Transfer rate (phase transition)	[g L <sup>-1</sup> d <sup>-1</sup> ]   [mol L <sup>-1</sup> d <sup>-1</sup> ]

## List of indices

Abbreviations	Explanation
0	Initial (concentration)
аа	Amino acids   Acido- and Acetogenesis
ас	Acetic acid
an-	Anions
as	Amino acids and sugars
bac	Bacteria   Microorganisms
bu	Butyric acid
c4	Valeric and butyric acid
cat+	Cations
ch	Carbohydrates
ch4	Methane
co2	Carbon dioxide
dec	Microbial decay
dis	Disintegration
et	Ethanol
fa   lcfa	Long chain fatty acids
gas	Gas phase
h2	Hydrogen
hyd	Hydrolysis



hco3	Hydrogen carbonate
IC	Inorganic carbon
IN	Inorganic nitrogen
in	Input
la	Lactic acid
li	Lipids
liq	Liquid phase
nh3	Ammonia
out	Output
OS	Organic substances
pr	Proteins
pro	Propionic acid
S	Substrate
sOS	Soluble organic substances
su	Sugars
Тса	Carbonic acid, hydrogen carbonate and carbonate
va	Valeric acid
vfa	Volatile fatty acids
XC	Particulate composites
xOS	Particulate organic substances



## **1** Introduction

Currently, a large share of the primary energy supply in Germany is provided by fossil fuels [85], Figure 1. These fuels were formed in prehistoric geological times from natural degradation of dead phyto- and zoomass. The rapid exploitation and enduring combustion of these energy sources has led to an increasing imbalance in the global carbon cycle over the last hundred years [437, 482]. Fossil fuels that were compressed over a very long period of time are now being depleted, utilised for energy provision and released into the atmosphere in the form of climate-relevant greenhouse gases.<sup>1</sup>





In order to cope with the long-term consequences of finite energy reserves and increasing environmental pollution, low energy consumption and an efficient use of the available energy reserves are required. This includes sensible energy and environmental policies as well as intensive research in the field of modern and efficient energy conversion processes. However, these approaches do not solve the problem of a one-sided primary energy supply based on fossil fuels; instead, they only prolong it. Thus, systematically replacing primary fossil-based energy sources with renewable energies over the long term represents the most important alternative to the conventional energy sector [253, 571].

Renewable or regenerative energies are primary energy forms regarded as sustainable or inexhaustible by human standards. This means that the energy converted from sun, wind, water, geothermal heat, biomass or tides is considered regenerative [253]. Thus, the sustainable exploitation and consistent use of renewable fuels promises to reduce the anthropogenic increase of major greenhouse gases in the long term by supplying climate-neutral energy. Because the area-specific or volume-specific energy density of these energy sources is comparatively low, large-scale systems are required. Furthermore, they depend strongly on specific environmental conditions. Thus, many renewable energies can only be used on a non-continuous basis, since the amount of transformed energy depends on the individual location, weather or season [253, 551, 571].

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>1</sup> The combustion of fossil fuels and the effects of land use changes are now regarded as the main cause of the recent increase in carbon dioxide concentrations in the atmosphere [507]. The extent to which the anthropogenic greenhouse effect will have a long-term impact on the climate and the environment has yet to be fully established due to the complex dependencies [344, 482]. As a result, calculation result of numerous climate models predict consequences of varying severity [489].



## Energy from biomass

Biomass accounts for the largest share of primary energy supplied from renewable energies, Figure 1. In principle, all matter of organic origin (i.e., carbonaceous matter) is considered as biomass.<sup>2</sup> In terms of the specific utilisation of renewable energy sources, this primarily includes energy crops, harvest residues, organic by-products and waste. A variety of conversion technologies are available today that furnish the chemically bound energy of biomass in the form of solid, liquid or gaseous fuels to provide heat and power, Figure 2.



Figure 2: Conversion technologies (pathways) for energetic utilisation of biomass [252]

The properties and availability of organic substrates, as well as the resulting technical, ecological and economic requirements or conditions, determine the choice of conversion technology [252]. While solid bioenergy sources containing lignocellulose with a low water content can be converted into sustainable energy carriers by thermochemical carbonisation, gasification or pyrolysis, substrates with a high water

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>2</sup> "The differentiation of biomass from fossil fuels begins with peat, the fossil-based secondary product of the degradation process. As a result, peat in the strict sense of this definition no longer counts as biomass." [252, pp. 2]



content can be used efficiently in biochemical conversion processes to provide liquid or gaseous fuels. In addition to the selective use of energy crops like maize or grain silage, complex wastes and byproducts from agriculture, industry (food, pharmaceutical or paper industries) and municipality are thus particularly suited for anaerobic or aerobic treatment. Moreover, applied methods of anaerobic fermentation or aerobic respiration differ in their actual reaction conditions, in the microorganisms involved, and in their process-specific degradation products as illustrated in Figure 3.



(a) mass and energy dissipation during respiration of glucose (pH value = 7)



(b) mass and energy dissipation during anaerobic fermentation of glucose (pH value = 7)

Figure 3: Comparison of product formation during (a) aerobic and (b) anaerobic treatment [173]

Biochemical conversion of one mole or 180 g of glucose produces a free enthalpy of  $\Delta G^{\circ} = 2780$  kJ during complete oxidisation [480]. In the case of high volumetric loads, utilisation of an additional 96 g of oxygen enables 50 % of the glucose to be converted to 186 g of carbon dioxide and water through aerobic respiration, Figure 3a.<sup>3</sup> Based on numerous anabolic reaction pathways of glycolysis (EMBDEN-MEYERHOF-pathway) and utilization of 20 mol ATP, 90 g of microbial biomass is produced. With an energy content of 22 kJ per g of biomass the potential enthalpy of glucose result in 69 % of biomass and 31 % of reaction heat under these reaction conditions [173]. During anaerobic digestion the fermentation of glucose yields only 4.3 mol ATP in total, so that the microorganisms involved gain less energy for growth related processes, Figure 3b. Consequently, a large part (88.5 %) of the free enthalpy of glucose is stored as methane in an energy-rich degradation product.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>3</sup> In principle, the product ratio of respiration and bacterial growth shifts depending on the throughput rate of the process. For example, up to 70 % of glucose can be oxidised to carbon dioxide and water at a low organic loading using 4.3 mol or 137.6 g of oxygen [173].



Thus, aerobic conversion processes are generally applied for biomass treatment in the wastewater and waste management sectors, whereas the anaerobic biogas process is suited for valuable energy supply from organic, fermentable substrates or waste [252].

#### Biogas technology in Germany

Due to more than 9,000 large-scale anaerobic digestion plants, biogas technology is making a significant contribution to the sustainable energy supply in Germany. With a total of around 5,901  $MW_{el}$  of installed electrical capacity (on-site electricity generation), electricity generated from biogas amounted to around 31.6 TWh in 2019 (including 2.6 TWh from biomethane) and thus accounts for over 58 % of total electricity generation from biomass [82, 149].

In Germany, anaerobic digestion plants usually use renewable raw materials and animal excrements (manure and dung) to operate, Figure 4. Anaerobic digestion of municipal biowaste or industrial, commercial and agricultural residues represents only a very small fraction (about 5 %) of mass-specific substrate use in Germany [149].





After proper substrate preparation and storage (ensiling), energy crops such as maize, grass or grains are usually used in combination with cattle or pig manure in agricultural biogas plants, Figure 5. Suitable environmental conditions are then created by controlling temperature and mixing of the fermentation medium to allow for anaerobic digestion of the fermentable substrate components used for biogas production.

Biogas is a gas mixture consisting of 45 % to 75 % by volume of methane and 25 % to 45 % by volume of carbon dioxide [477]. Depending on the substrates used and plant operation, the gas may also contain interfering and harmful components such as water vapour, hydrogen sulphide or ammonia – as well as other trace gases of halogenated hydrocarbons or siloxanes – which limit the direct use of the energy carrier [477, 611]. For feeding biomethane into the local natural gas grid, the raw gas must be processed and conditioned to natural gas quality (biomethane) through corresponding purification and separation processes [3, 25, 487].

Usually the biogas undergoes desulphurisation [131, 240, 569, 611] and drying as it is converted into heat and power directly on site in a combined heat and power plant (CHP). Part of the energy can be used for own electricity and heat requirements, while the remaining part can be fed into the local power grid and used to heat local homes, stables or to supply local heating.<sup>4</sup> Depending on the specific nutrient and emission limits [123, 147], the fermentation residues (digestate) can be recycled into fertiliser.



Figure 5: Simplified process scheme of an agricultural biogas plant [148]

The Renewable Energy Sources Act (Gesetz für den Ausbau erneuerbarer Energie, EEG) has resulted in a nine fold increase in the number of biogas plants in Germany from around 1,000 in the year 2000 to approximately 9,160 in the year 2020 [149, 463, 464]. However, due to ongoing amendments to the EEG, the original attractiveness of constructing agricultural biogas plants has now declined considerably. For example, the high remuneration for using renewable raw materials and innovative plant technology (including waste heat utilisation) was eliminated in the 2012 version of the EEG [81]. In an updated version from 2014, feedstock-related remuneration has been completely eliminated so that the same basic remuneration is paid regardless of the technology and biomass utilized [588]. Only small liquid manure plants and waste digestion plants continue to benefit from the original remuneration sys-

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>4</sup> Due to the various system concepts and measurement methods, the exact percentage of required electricity and heat can vary considerably [144, 464]. For example, the operation of agitators, feed-in technology and combined heat and power units requires between 1.7 % and 23.6 % (operator survey 2015 [464], 7.6 % on average) of the total amount of electricity produced [123]. In addition, 5.5 % and 52.6 % (operator survey 2015 [464], 27.2 % on average) of the waste heat is required to heat the fermenter [123, 464].



tem set forth in the 2012 version of the EEG. There is also increasing support for processing biogas that can be fed into the natural gas grid (biomethane) as well as for participation in direct marketing (market and flexibility premium). The current funding conditions are therefore consciously leading to a considerable decline in plant construction and are specifically directing biogas technology towards decentralised and flexible power generation from biogenic residues and waste materials. The ongoing social and political discourse makes it clear that long-term acceptance for the expansion of biogas technology is only possible when the individual potentials of the different substrates and wastes, and the distinctive advantages of their energetic utilisation in biogas plants are considered.

Usually, the operation of agricultural biogas plants takes into account seasonally fluctuating substrate availability coupled with an almost consistent organic loading rate and retention time for constant biogas production. Current studies show that conventional operation considerably underestimates the potential of biogas technology and its possible contribution to the future energy system. This means that, with the right system configuration and process management, biogas plants can also be used to cover the demand-driven supply of positive or negative control energy [190, 196, 224, 321]. Furthermore, the available potential and technical implementation of efficient fermentation of municipal and industrial wastes [161, 162, 484], as well as the utilisation of alternative energy crops [146] must be examined in more detail.

Dynamic but reliable plant operation with strongly fluctuating substrate qualities or quantities requires analytical methods for characterising substrates and processes, as well as practical methods for efficiency evaluation and process monitoring or control.

#### Modelling biogas plants

For realistic plant design and optimum process control, the knowledge of the individual degradation behaviour of different substrates at various process conditions is essential. Dynamic modelling of biogas plants - along with sensor data and laboratory analyses - provides a reliable basis for monitoring or prediction of characteristic process parameters and indicators. Thus, simulation results can be used for

- realistic plant design and efficiency evaluation of the digestion process,
- detailed state analysis and process optimisation,
- model-based process control and monitoring in real time,
- planning or even replacement of cost-intensive and complex test series and
- research into bio- and physicochemical dependencies and functions [31, 275].

In practice, model calculations can therefore serve as decision-making tools for plant operators or can be applied as a basis for automated process control and state monitoring for flexible and demandoriented biogas production. Accordingly, suitable model approaches are required for dynamic process simulation of biogas plants.

A dynamic model is a simplified representation of a complex system and uses mathematical functions to describe time dependencies of characteristic system properties [130, 234]. Based on available measurements and existing information on physical and biochemical processes various modelling techniques are available, Figure 6.



The development of mechanistic *white box* models for simulation of anaerobic digestion processes is obviously not yet feasible, due to complex and partly unknown or unclear dependencies. As a seemingly logical consequence, the biogas process is often regarded as a *black box*. Even if good simulation results can be achieved with the help of artificial neural networks [226, 227, 229, 430, 509, 511], the application of purely experimental modelling methods only makes sense to a limited degree. Thus, empirical findings and physical dependencies cannot easily be integrated into phenomenological models. Moreover, the simulation behaviour depends solely on the informational content of the measured (sensor) data used for modelling (training and/or adaptation) and therefore has a limited transferability to other substrates, operating states or process conditions [601]. Hence, the different shades of *grey box* models offer a good compromise between specific theoretical knowledge and experimental research possibilities. Whereas *dark-grey box* models enable the development of important process variables using vague linguistic statements [379, 423] and adaptive neuro-fuzzy models [364, 516], *light-grey box* models use linear and non-linear differential equations, which are adapted to respective process conditions by suitable parameter estimation procedures.



Figure 6: Characteristic modelling techniques to describe dynamic systems [238]

A large number of dynamic models for simulation of different process parameters of anaerobic biogas production have been developed since the late 1960s, Figure 7. The various model approaches differ greatly in the number of modelled state variables and process steps [176, 338]. Simple models are typically bound to a specific process state and can only be transferred to different substrates or operating conditions to a limited degree. Complex models – such as the *Anaerobic Digestion Model No.* 1 (ADM1) [33] – are often structurally non-identifiable [125] and cannot yet be utilised as basis for process automation, since usually only a fraction of the measurement data required for model adaptation is available in necessary quantity and quality [553, 580].



Figure 7: Number of publications on anaerobic process modelling per year [32, 37]

Despite the exiting knowledge and many years of experience in mathematical modelling [32, 39, 176, 338] and process monitoring [247, 389] of anaerobic digestion, model-based state observers or control methods cannot be used as standardised tools in agricultural biogas plants due to complex model structures and individual adaptation procedures required for parameter estimation or substrate characterisation. Current investigations in the field of simulating anaerobic digestion of typical energy crops and manure [168, 279, 331, 334, 474, 478] usually only apply the established ADM1 and do not offer practical approaches for robust application in industrial plant operation. In the context of substrate or efficiency evaluation, single-stage model structures and simplified balances enable kinetic evaluation of discontinuous fermentation tests [74, 127] or a general mass balancing during steady state plant operation [298, 556]. However, these specialised model approaches are rarely applied to simulate dynamic processes. Thus, a comparative evaluation and development of suitable model structures is still needed to enable practice-oriented process simulation in large-scale biogas plants.<sup>5</sup>

#### **Model simplification**

BF7

Within a doctoral thesis at the University of Rostock, simplified model structures were developed for practical process simulation of agricultural biogas plants [555]. To utilize and refine stoichiometric, kinetic and physicochemical dependencies of the existing model theory, model development focused on the application of ordinary differential equations (ODE) and corresponding *light-gray-box* models, as shown in Figure 6. Thus, the stoichiometric degradation pathways (reactions) and various intermediates (state variables) of the established ADM1 were systematically simplified with respect to practical and robust application in full-scale operation. Individual model structures were evaluated based on laboratory experiments for anaerobic digestion of energy crops, farm manure and industrial residues of agri-

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>5</sup> In principle, various models and simplified simulation methods exist in for automated monitoring and control of anaerobic/aerobic wastewater treatment processes [30, 120, 121, 389]. However, due to the typical reference unit of the chemical oxygen demand (COD) and the specialised model structures, such models can only be applied to a limited degree for simulating anaerobic digestion of agricultural substrates and residues (see chapter 3.2.1).



cultural origin (grain stillage). Parameter estimation was performed both on the basis of Monte Carlo analysis in the entire value range of individual model parameters and by numerical optimization procedures. During discussion of results, stoichiometric model properties of implemented model structures (such as the cumulative biomethane potential (BMP) or microbial biomass yields of individual nutrients) were compared with established reference values in available literature. Furthermore, simulation results and estimated model parameters of each laboratory experiment were evaluated in detail. The effect of characteristic parameters on simulation results as well as significant differences of the applied model structures and estimation procedures are presented in conclusion.

This DBFZ report on *Basics of Anaerobic Digestion – Biochemical Conversion and Process Modelling* is a compilation of introductory and methodological chapters of the original manuscript of the German doctoral thesis:



Weinrich, S: Praxisnahe Modellierung von Biogasanlagen: Systematische Vereinfachung des Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM1). University of Rostock, 2017. https://doi.org/10.18453/rosdok\_id00002016

The second chapter on **Biochemical conversion** covers biochemical fundamentals of characteristic process phases and influencing variables during anaerobic digestion of biomass. Suitable methods for process modelling of biogas plants as well as a comprehensive literature review of available reaction models (including model simplifications) are presented in the third chapter on **Process modelling**.

Details on systematic development and evaluation of simplified model structures as well as model validation based on different laboratory experiments for anaerobic digestion of agricultural substrates and industrial residues are provided in the following research papers:

Ξ	4
	_

Weinrich, S., Nelles, M. (2021): Systematic simplification of the Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM1) – Model development and stoichiometric analysis. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 333, 125124.

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biortech.2021.125124

=	Д
_	$\equiv$
_	_

Weinrich, S., Mauky, E., Schmidt, T., Krebs, C., Liebetrau, J., Nelles, M. (2021): Systematic simplification of the Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM1) – Laboratory experiments and model application. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 333, 125104.

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biortech.2021.125104



## 2 Biochemical conversion

For development of realistic and precise process models, the understanding of the fundamental biochemical conversion processes during anaerobic digestion is essential. In the following chapters, characteristic process phases as well as relevant influencing factors on microbial growth and substrate degradation (such as nutrient supply, temperature, pH value or typical inhibitors) are presented and discussed in detail.

## 2.1 Characteristic process phases

During anaerobic digestion, a variety of bacteria and archaea decompose the organic substrate into mainly methane and carbon dioxide [51, 178, 477, 569]. The anaerobic degradation process is generally divided into four characteristic process phases – hydrolysis, acetogenesis, acidogenesis and methanogenesis – which differ with regard to their reaction pathways and metabolites of the microorganisms involved, Figure 8. The individual degradation steps take place simultaneously in a continuous single-stage reactor. This results in narrow limits and high demands on specific environmental and operating conditions for the degradation of complex substrates. Therefore, a detailed understanding of the properties and influencing variables of different degradation pathways is of decisive importance for process optimisation or modelling.



Figure 8: Characteristic process phases during anaerobic digestion [33, 192, 472]

## 2.1.1 Hydrolysis

During hydrolysis, bacteria break down high-molecular organic polymers, such as carbohydrates, proteins and fats, into their fundamental (low-molecular) building blocks. Extracellular enzymes (hydrolases) catalyse the hydrolytic cleavage of chemical bonds. Depending on the composition and bioavailability of the respective substrate, different proportions of sugars, amino acids, glycerine and long-chain fatty acids are produced during hydrolysis [452, 461].



## Hydrolysis of carbohydrates

Carbohydrates include both simple sugars (monosaccharides) and more complex oligo- and polysaccharides, which are mainly formed by the linkage or polycondensation of simple monosaccharides [369]. The most common natural carbohydrates consist of long-chain polysaccharides such as cellulose (hemicellulose and lignocellulose), pectin and starch [175]. During hydrolysis, these chains are then split into their monomeric building blocks, Figure 9.



Figure 9: Hydrolysis of carbohydrates (cellobiose)

Simple disaccharides, like sucrose or maltose, can be broken down comparatively quickly, whereas the hydrolysis of cellulose or pectin is slower [51]. Complex lignocellulosic compounds present in many agricultural substrates and residues cannot be completely hydrolysed, since lignin cannot be split anaerobically [75].

## Hydrolysis of proteins

Proteins are long-chain macromolecules formed through the linking of 20 different amino acids. The sequence of amino acids determines the structure and properties of the individual protein [369]. During hydrolysis, proteolytic enzymes (proteases) split proteins into polypeptides and amino acids [45], Figure 10. Due to their complex structure, proteins are generally more difficult to hydrolyse than simple carbo-hydrates [175, 211]. However, the actual decomposition rate depends strongly on the respective structure and the solubility of the protein as well as the individual pH value present [176].



Figure 10: Hydrolysis of proteins (dipeptide)



## Hydrolysis of fats

Fats and oils are esters of the alcohol glycerol, which are built of long-chain fatty acids (monocarboxylic acids). Ninety-eight per cent of all natural fats and oils are mixtures of different triglycerides, whereby each of the three hydroxyl groups of glycerol is esterified with one fatty acid [369, 446]. During hydrolysis, lipases (esterases) enzymatically split fats into glycerol and the individual long-chain fatty acids [415], Figure 11. Consequently, fats can be completely hydrolysed, but mostly only at low decomposition rates [51].



Figure 11: Hydrolysis of fats (triglyceride)

The individual components of the substrates determine not only the distribution of the respective intermediate products, but also the speed of hydrolysis. Dissolved organic compounds, such as those present in municipal sewage sludge or pig and cattle manure, can be used directly in the subsequent fermentation process. During degradation of agriculture substrates or biowaste, which contain complex, particulate and hard-to-degrade constituents or structural components, hydrolysis most often defines the rate-limiting step in the overall digestion process [129, 397, 525, 538]. Furthermore, the rate of hydrolysis depends on substrate composition and on the concentration of microbial biomass, which is proportional to the production of the catalysing enzymes [188]. Research into the application of specific disintegration technologies [88, 208, 291, 485] and the application of hydrolytic enzymes [57, 205, 280, 414] implies that, substrates and waste materials that were previously difficult to ferment will also be able to be utilised by anaerobic digestion in the in the future.

Due to hydrolytic degradation, the dissolved intermediates can now be absorbed through the cell membranes of the microorganisms and are thus available for intracellular metabolism and subsequent process phases of anaerobic degradation [175, 415].

## 2.1.2 Acidogenesis

During acidogenesis, available hydrolysis products are primarily fermented by various fermentative bacteria to produce short-chain organic acids, hydrogen, carbon dioxide, ethanol, ammonia and hydrogen sulphide. Degradation through microorganisms occurs along various metabolic pathways and is strongly influenced by the respective environmental conditions such as the hydrogen partial pressure and temperature [51, 452].



## Acidogenesis of monosaccharides

Glucose is often used as a reference molecule for the stoichiometric description of the acidogenesis of dissolved carbohydrates (monosaccharides) [33, 254, 365, 372]. The energy required for anaerobic degradation of glucose is obtained through substrate phosphorylation (glycolysis). Oxidising the substrate and transferring the separated electron to the carrier molecule NAD<sup>+</sup> obtains the energy required to regenerate ADP to ATP [435]. The catabolism of the fermentation of glucose to acetate, propionate and butyrate can be described as shown in Figure 12.



Figure 12: Fermentation of glucose [372, 435]

Among others, the distribution of fermentation products is influenced by the hydrogen partial pressure [76, 372, 521], pH value [151, 517, 610] and temperature [608]. For example, more propionic and butyric acid and consequently less acetic acid, hydrogen and carbon dioxide are formed at high than at low hydrogen partial pressure [75, 360, 435]. In addition to the degradation pathways described above there are other reactions that lead to different intermediates such as ethanol or lactic acid, Table 1.

 Table 1: Stoichiometric degradation pathways during fermentation of glucose [33, 379]

Acetic acid	$C_6H_{12}O_6 + 2H_2O \rightarrow 2CH_3COOH + 2CO_2 + 4H_2$
Propionic acid	$C_6H_{12}O_6 + 2H_2 \rightarrow 2CH_3CH_2COOH + 2H_2O$
Acetic   Propionic acid	$C_6H_{12}O_6 \rightarrow CH_3CH_2COOH + CH_3COOH + 2CO_2 + 2H_2$
Butyric acid	$C_6H_{12}O_6 \rightarrow CH_3[CH_2]_2COOH + 2CO_2 + 2H_2$
Ethanol	$C_6H_{12}O_6 \rightarrow 2 CH_3CH_2OH + 2 CO_2$
Ethanol   Acetic acid	$C_6H_{12}O_6 + H_2O \rightarrow CH_3CH_2OH + CH_3COOH + 2CO_2 + 2H_2$
Lactic acid	$C_6H_{12}O_6 \rightarrow 2 CH_3CH OH COOH$
Lactic acid   Ethanol	$C_6H_{12}O_6 + H_2O \rightarrow CH_3CH_2OH + CH_3CHOHCOOH + 2CO_2$



## Acidogenesis of amino acids

Anaerobic degradation of amino acids takes place either in pairs, as a *STICKLAND reaction* [506], or individually by dehydrating an amino acid using external electron acceptors [433]. Since the combined *STICKLAND reaction* is faster than oxidation of a single amino acid [28], this degradation pathway is often used as a theoretical basis for modelling acidogenesis of amino acids [33]. Various short-chain fatty acids, carbon dioxide, ammonia, hydrogen and (occasionally) hydrogen sulphide can be produced depending on the concentration and structure of different amino acids [432]. The extent to which external electron acceptors (hydrogen-utilizing bacteria) are involved in the degradation of individual amino acids still remains unclear.<sup>6</sup>

The STICKLAND reaction describes a redox reaction in which oxidation of one amino acid is bound to the reduction of another amino acid, so that the different amino acids participate in the reaction either as electron donors or acceptors [433]. In several reaction steps, the amino acids are thus degraded through deamination and decarboxylation while generating ATP, Figure 13. Carbon dioxide and ammonia are produced during oxidation in addition to a carboxylic acid that has one carbon atom less than the original amino acid: alanine  $\rightarrow$  acetate. The amino acid utilising hydrogen is usually reduced to ammonia and a carboxylic acid of the same chain length: glycine  $\rightarrow$  acetate.



Figure 13: Coupled STICKLAND reaction of alanine and glycine [341]

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>6</sup> In this matter, two studies contradict one another; RAMSAY and PULLAMMANAPPALLIL [433] have found that the methanogenic bacteria utilising hydrogen play a major role in the degradation behaviour of the amino acids, while NAGASE and MATSUO [382] have found they only have a minor influence.



## Acidogenesis of long-chain fatty acids

Long-chain fatty acids are broken down using the process of *beta oxidation*, which depends on the number of carbon atoms and the position or configuration of possible double bonds. Thus, the acido-genesis of even-chain fatty acids primarily produces acetic acid, whereas odd-chain fatty acids also produce propionic acid [360, 415].

In order to enable microbial degradation of fatty acids, catalytic acyl-CoA synthetases activates the fatty acids by forming an energy-rich thioester bond between the carboxyl group of the fatty acid and the coenzyme A to form acyl-CoA. During the actual *beta oxidation*, the activated fatty acids are then reduced by two carbon atoms per reaction cycle through oxidation, hydration and thiolysis (cleavage of acetyl-CoA), Figure 14. In order to completely break down long-chain fatty acids into acetic and propionic acid, this cycle often has to be repeated several times [100, 401, 446].



Figure 14: Beta-oxidation of long-chain fatty acids [100, 378, 483]



## 2.1.3 Acetogenesis

During acetogenesis, various metabolic products of previous degradation stages are mainly broken down into acetic acid (acetate), hydrogen and carbon dioxide (hydrogen carbonate). Corresponding to the positive free enthalpy  $\Delta G^{\circ}$ , many of the acid-forming reactions are endergonic under standard conditions and therefore do not occur spontaneously, Table 2. In order to shift the state of equilibrium to yield exergonic reactions, the resulting hydrogen must be consumed continuously [473]. Acetogenic bacteria therefore depend on a close symbiotic relationship with hydrogen-utilising archaea during methanogenesis [78, 361, 591].

Educt	Reaction	ΔG°'	
Propionate	$CH_{3}CH_{2}COO^{-} + 3 H_{2}O \rightarrow CH_{3}COO^{-} + HCO_{3}^{-} + H^{+} + 3 H_{2}$	76.5	
Butyrate	$CH_3[CH_2]_2COO^- + 2H_2O \rightarrow 2CH_3COO^- + H^+ + 2H_2$	48.3	
Valeriate	$CH_3[CH_2]_3COO^- + 2 H_2O \rightarrow CH_3COO^- + CH_3CH_2COO^- + H^+ + 2 H_2$	48.3	
Capronate	$CH_3[CH_2]_4COO^- + 4 H_2O \rightarrow 3 CH_3COO^- + 2 H^+ + 4 H_2$	97.7	
Lactate	$CH_3CH OH COO^- + 2 H_2O \rightarrow CH_3COO^- + HCO_3^- + H^+ + 2 H_2$	-4.0	
Ethanol	$CH_3CH_2OH + H_2O \rightarrow CH_3COO^- + H^+ + 2H_2$	9.6	
Glycerol	$C_3H_8O_3 + 2H_2O \rightarrow CH_3COO^- + HCO_3^- + 2H^+ + 3H_2$	-73.1	
Hydrogen utilising reactions			
Hydrogenotroph	ic methanogenesis $4 H_2 + CO_2 \rightarrow CH_4 + 2 H_2O$	-130.7	
Homoacetogene	esis $4 H_2 + 2 CO_2 \rightarrow CH_3 COO^- + H^+ + 2 H_2 O$	-94.9	
Sulphate reduct	ion $4 H_2 + SO_4^2 + H^+ \rightarrow HS^- + 4 H_2O$	-152.1	

Table 2: Stoichiometry and free enthalpy of relevant degradation pathways during acetogenesis

Free enthalpy for standard conditions (pH = 7 and T = 298.15 K) in kJ per reaction, according to [349, 521] and  $\Delta G^{\circ} = \sum \Delta G_{f}^{\circ}$  (Products) -  $\sum \Delta G_{f}^{\circ}$  (Educts) ± n  $\Delta G_{f}^{\circ}$  with n = number of protons.

For example, hydrogen produced by the oxidation of butyric acid can be used directly for hydrogenotrophic methane formation, Figure 15. In order to enable a direct hydrogen exchange (*interspecies hydrogen transfer*) between the microorganisms involved, a small interbacterial distance [61] and a narrow range for hydrogen partial pressure [202] are required to create thermodynamically favourable conditions for both acid formation and hydrogen-utilising methane formation, Figure 16.



Figure 15: Syntrophic oxidation of butyric acid (*interspecies hydrogen transfer*)



In principle, various reactants are available for synthetic degradation that compete for the available hydrogen, Table 2. During homoacetogenesis [117, 390] the available hydrogen can therefore also be used to reduce carbon dioxide to acetic acid (acetate). In the overall process, however, this reaction is a weak hydrogen competitor [107] and is only able to influence the hydrogen balance under special environmental conditions. For example, homoacetogenic bacteria have an energetic advantage over hydrogenotrophic methanogens in an acidic environment [418] or at low temperatures [104], so that a large part of the available hydrogen is then used for acetate formation. The reduction of sulphate to hydrogen sulphide can also lead to a decrease in the available hydrogen. As a result, there may be less substrate available for methanogen metabolism, which would result in reduced biogas yields, especially at high sulphate concentrations (see chapter 2.2.4). How hydrogen is ultimately used depends strongly on the existing microbial community, the substrate properties and the individual process conditions.



Figure 16: Influence of hydrogen partial pressure on the free enthalpy  $\Delta G^{\circ}$  [466]

## 2.1.4 Methanogenese

During methanogenesis, obligate anaerobic bacteria convert acetic acid, hydrogen and carbon dioxide to methane, water and carbon dioxide. In principle, there are many formation possibilities. Thus, methane can also be formed through the reduction of carbon dioxide with formate or through the disproportionation of methanol or various methylamines [101]. However, methane is usually produced by acetoclastic and hydrogenotrophic methanogenesis, Table 3.

In natural surroundings, a large proportion of methane is directly produced through cleavage of acetic acid [157, 316]. Due to their strong affinity to acetate, acetoclastic methanogens can outcompete hydrogenothrophic methanogens at long retention times and low acetate concentrations, despite their slower growth rates [246]. This also corresponds to conventional descriptions in available literature on methanogenesis of sewage sludge fermentation. In general, 70 % of the methane is formed by acetic acid degradation and only 30 % through methanation of carbon dioxide by hydrogen reduction [192, 245, 496].

Educt	Reaction	ΔG°'		
Acetate	$CH_3COO^- + 2H_2O \rightarrow CH_4 + HCO_3^-$	-31.0		
Hydrogen	$4 H_2 + HCO_3^- + H^+ \rightarrow CH_4 + 3 H_2O$	-135.5		
Formate	$HCOO^-$ + 3 H <sub>2</sub> + H <sup>+</sup> $\rightarrow$ CH <sub>4</sub> + 2 H <sub>2</sub> O	-134.2		
Methanol	$CH_3OH + H_2O \rightarrow CH_4 + H_2O$	-112.5		
Acetate utilising reactions				
Acetat oxidisation	$CH_2COO^- + 2H_2O \rightarrow 2HCO_2^- + 4H_2 + H^+$	104.5		

Table 3: Stoichiometry and free enthalpy of relevant degradation pathways during methanogenesis

Free enthalpy for standard conditions (pH = 7 and T = 298.15 K) in kJ per reaction, according to [349, 521] and  $\Delta G^{o_1} = \sum \Delta G^o_f$  (Products) -  $\sum \Delta G^o_f$  (Educts) ± n  $\Delta G^{o_1}_f$  with n = number of protons.

However, under certain environmental conditions, the available acetic acid can also be broken down into hydrogen and carbon dioxide (hydrogen carbonate) through acetate oxidation, Table 3. At high organic acid concentrations [200, 490] or a strong ammonia loads [257, 476, 490, 572] the activity of sensitive acetoclastic methanogens is strongly inhibited so that anaerobic degradation inevitably occurs via synthrophic acetate oxidation and hydrogenotrophic methane formation. High temperatures provides acetate oxidation an advantage over direct acetoclastic methanogenesis at low acid concentrations only [6, 606]. Due to the multi-layered dependencies and the complex analytical investigation methods used to characterise the various degradation pathways, it has not yet been possible to derive specific reference values and universal statements for practical operation. However, current studies clearly show that for anaerobic digestion of renewable resources (biomass) with high volumetric loads and low residence times, the degradation pathway of acetic acid through acetate oxidation shifts considerably in the direction of hydrogenotrophic methane formation [41, 110, 276, 277, 292, 308, 387, 436, 468]

## 2.2 Microbial influencing variables

For accurate evaluation, optimisation and modelling of reaction pathways and products of individual degradation phases, the understanding of the composition and influencing variables of the microbial community is of crucial importance [587]. Numerous publications describe physiological relationships (metabolism) and phylogenetic relationships (taxonomy) of microbial communities in anaerobic biogas plants. Depending on individual process conditions, a wide range of microorganisms has already been identified. Based on the phylogenetic classification of all living organisms, the entire biocenosis can be divided into fermentative bacteria and methane-forming archaea.

## Fermentative bacteria

Various types of facultative and obligate anaerobes are responsible for the different degradation processes during hydrolysis, acidogenesis and acetogenesis [178, 475]. Individual species of the phylum *Firmicutes, Proteobacteria* or *Bacteroidetes* are often detected, Figure 17. Various types of *Clostridia* enable the hydrolysis of substrates that contain cellulose and often include the majority of bacteria present [276, 292, 295, 475, 587].



Process Phases		Domain	Phylum	CLASS ORDER
complex polymers	٦	Bacteria	Firmicutes	Clostridia
hydrolysis				Bacilli Erysipelotrichi
monomers and oligomers			Proteobacteria	Alphaproteobacteria Deltaproteobacteria
acidogenesis				Gammaproteobacteria
			Bacteroidetes	Bacteroidia
low-molecular intermediates			Actinobacteria	Actinobacteria
acataganasis			Spirochaetes	Spirochaetes
acetogenesis			Thermotogae	Thermotogae
acetic acid and hydrogen				
methanogenesis		Archaea	Euryarchaeota	Methanomicrobia Methanosarcinales, Methanomicrobiales
biogas				Methanobacteria Methanobacteriales, Methanococcales

Frequently identified classes according to [22, 42, 44, 183, 276, 292, 295, 329, 468, 475, 501, 570, 574, 587, 613]

Figure 17: Taxonomic classification of known microorganisms during anaerobic digestion[466]

#### Methanogenic archaea

Obligate anaerobic archaea (*Euryarchaeota*) are methane-forming microorganisms that can degrade carbon, methyl or acetate-based substrates to carbon dioxide and methane [341]. In contrast to fermentative bacteria, this group of highly specialised methanogens has a limited biodiversity [44, 91, 276, 436, 468]. Thus, the known methanogenic archaea are mainly from the class of *Methanomicrobia* and *Methanobacteria* [574], Figure 17. Furthermore, various studies have shown that *Methanoculleus* (*Methanomicrobia, Methanomicriobales*) plays a dominant role in the methanogenic community of large-scale biogas plants [44, 292, 295, 329, 387, 587].

Apart from detecting and analysing single organisms, the majority of species or the functional relationships between the microorganisms involved in the overall process are still unknown and most often cannot be assigned to a known taxonomic group [22, 276, 292, 329, 436, 475, 501]. Depending on the utilised substrates and specific operating conditions, the ratios of the two domains vary by an average of 15 – 30 % bacteria and 85 – 70 % archaea [22, 469, 587]. However, since the composition of a complex biocenosis also changes continuously during dynamic process operation [110, 156, 308, 468, 501], there is a limited transferability of individual findings of microbiological investigations to the operation of agricultural or industrial biogas plants. Nevertheless, process-specific parameters and fundamental dependencies of the anaerobic digestion process can be discussed and applied for practical modelling techniques, without requiring details on the individual composition of the microbial community.



## 2.2.1 Nutrient supply

Like any living creature, aerobic and anaerobic microorganisms depend on a sufficient and divers supply of different nutrients [76]. The concentration and bioavailability of the required nutrients thus also has a major influence on the degradation behaviour of individual bacteria and archaea involved. A lack of nutrients usually leads to reduced microbial growth, low biogas rates and high acid concentrations and is therefore – among other factors – often the primary reason for inhibited and unstable process conditions [111, 310, 462, 541]. Very undiversified distribution of nutrients has often been observed during mono-fermentation of energy crops, such as maize or cereals [1, 420]. Therefore, the addition of nutrient-containing co-substrates or supplementary trace elements is recommended to ensure a balanced concentration of individual nutrients to ensure stable process conditions [470, 602].



Figure 18: Classification of essential nutrients in the periodic table of elements [341, 546]

The different nutrients are divided into macro- and micronutrients based on their required concentration and their elemental importance for the microorganisms, Figure 18. Nutrients that are needed in larger quantities are referred to as macronutrients, whereas elements that are only required in small concentrations are known as micronutrients or trace elements [341].

#### Macronutrients and essential cations/anions

The various macronutrients and ions are crucially important for microorganisms. They are involved in the synthesis of ATP/NADP and important enzymes or form essential components of the cell material, Table 4. Due to low growth rates and small biomass yields during anaerobic digestion, the need for macronutrients is comparatively low and is often already sufficiently supplied by the added substrate [51, 554].

**Biochemical conversion** 



Table 4: Functions and importance of macronutrients during anaerobic digestion

Macronutrients							
С	•	Essential component of cell material <sup>a,b,c</sup> Main energy source of microorganisms <sup>b,c</sup>					
Ν	•	Component of many proteins, nucleic acids and enzymes b,c,d					
Ρ	•	Synthesis of energy carriers ATP and NADP <sup>c,d</sup> Component of many nucleic acids, phospholipids and enzymes <sup>a,b,c</sup>					
S	•	Component of the amino acids cysteine and methionine a,d					
	•	Cofactor and component of many enzymes a,b,c					
Cations and Anions							
K	•	Supports nutrient transport and energy balance <sup>b,c</sup>					
	•	Important inorganic cation <sup>a,b,c</sup>					
Са	•	Component of exoenzymes (amylases and proteases) a					
Mg	•	Cofactor and activator of many enzymes a,c					
-	•	Component of ribosomes, membranes and cell walls a					
Na	•	Formation of ATP (sodium-potassium pump) <sup>c,d</sup>					
	•	Nutrient transport within the cell <sup>a,c</sup>					
CI	•	Important inorganic anion <sup>a</sup>					
a Gott	SCHAI	LK [185] <sup>b</sup> KAYHANIAN and RICH [263] <sup>c</sup> TAKASHIMA et al. [514] <sup>d</sup> VINTILOIU et al. [541]					

Nevertheless, during unbalanced mono-fermentation of e.g., fodder beets, nutrient deficiency of phosphorus and sulphur can strongly influence process stability and gas production [470]. There exist only a few studies investigating the optimal distribution of macronutrients in substrates. However, individual results of these studies can differ widely, Figure 19. In general, a balanced nutrient ratio of approximately C:N:P:S = 3000:50:3:1 [467] to 600:15:5:1 [554] should be maintained.





Figure 19: Reference values for optimal ratio of macronutrients in substrates



#### **Micronutrients (trace elements)**

Many micronutrients are involved in the formation and activation of important cofactors and enzymes of microorganisms [83, 185, 409, 514, 599]. Furthermore, certain metals, such as iron or manganese, serve as electron acceptors in redox reactions or reduce the inhibitory effect on the anaerobic degradation process by precipitating sulphides [263, 409, 592]. Even if individual elements are only required in small quantities, they play a decisive role in the metabolism of the microbial community and thus influence the biogas process significantly.

Comparative studies on different anaerobic digestions plants prove that the nutrient concentrations vary greatly depending on individual process conditions and applied substrates [314, 326, 462, 541]. Generally, higher nutrient concentrations can be expected during fermentation of complex residues like food waste and pig or cattle manure than during the mono-fermentation of e.g., maize, grass or beet silage [220, 314, 462].

Often a lack of individual trace elements of iron, nickel, cobalt, molybdenum, selenium or tungsten is reported [27, 142, 242, 310, 330, 420, 541, 607]. In many cases, the addition of the missing nutrients resulted in stable plant operation with high gas production rates and low acid concentrations. Excessive and unnecessary addition of trace elements to a process that already has high concentration of nutrients can lead to lower growth rates or even inhibit the microorganisms involved [142, 155, 330], Figure 20. A trace element analysis of the fermentation medium e.g., using the method of OECHSNER et al. [407], should be applied to determine the required quantity of trace elements.



Figure 20: Influence of the nutrient concentration on the microbial growth [353, 409]

However, despite numerous studies on nutrient supply in the anaerobic digestion process, it is still unclear how individual trace elements or complex trace element mixtures precisely influence the activity and metabolism of microorganisms. There exist many different opinions about the exact significance and optimal dosage of supplementary additives during fermentation of common substrates, Figure 21. For most micronutrients, a meaningful concentration range between 0.01 and 10 mg L<sup>-1</sup> can be defined. Iron is clearly required in larger amounts (up to 200 mg L<sup>-1</sup>) than other trace elements [341].





<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>а</sup> Altas [12] <sup>b</sup> Gikas [180] [178]<sup>c</sup> Hoban and Berg [222] <sup>d</sup> Kloss [278] in Schattauer et al. [462] <sup>e</sup> Lebuhn and Gronauer [309] <sup>f</sup> Lin and Shei [325] <sup>g</sup> Lo et al. [330] <sup>h</sup> Pobeheim et al. [420] <sup>i</sup> Sahm [452] <sup>j</sup> Seyfried and Bode [488] <sup>k</sup> Таказніма et al. [514] <sup>l</sup> Yue et al. [596]

Currently no general statements about the complex synergistic and antagonistic effects of the different nutrients on the divers microbial communities of anaerobic digestion can be made [95]. The optimal trace element solution of a certain pure culture can strongly inhibit another species [409]. In some cases adding a single nutrient increases the gas yield, whereas the addition of a complex solution of different nutrients does not result in improvement [607]. Other studies show that a diverse distribution and combination of different nutrients (trace element mixture) has a better effect on the biogas process than adding individual elements, due to synergistic effects [142, 541].

Adding trace elements significantly influences the composition of methanogenic archaea, which are more sensitive to nutrient deficiency than fermentative bacteria [153]. For example, adding iron, copper and nickel increases the concentration of acetoclastic methanogens, so that inhibition of these species may also be traced back to nutrient-related growth restrictions [261].

Regardless of the overall concentration, the bioavailability of respective trace elements influences the nutrient supply of microorganisms and consequently also the anaerobic digestion process [409, 540, 607]. In principle, trace elements and other heavy metals enter the fermenter via the substrate, material abrasion or through process additives in bound and often biologically unavailable forms, Figure 22. These are first dissolved by biochemical degradation in order to be absorbed by the microorganisms involved [42]. The bioavailability of the nutrients depends on the environmental conditions, such as the

Figure 21: Reference values for optimal concentrations of trace elements in the digestate



pH value or redox potential, and precipitation or chelation of metal ions [86, 409]. Thus, a high pH value in the presence of free phosphate, sulphide or carbonate promotes the formation of hardly soluble compounds, which can only be made available again by removing the complexing agents [42]. Recirculation of digestate often has a positive effect on the nutrient balance, as the retention time of individual trace elements is increased [242].



Figure 22: Supply and bioavailability of trace elements in biogas plants [42]

Both the high variance in the nutrient concentrations of different fermenter samples and the different reference values for optimal nutrient distribution (Figure 21) reflect strong differences in the process state of the systems under investigation. Even though there is a repeated emphasis on the positive influence of various additives on the fermentation and activity of methanogenic microorganisms, the respective effects vary greatly depending on substrate composition, inoculum and operating conditions. Since the concentration and availability also changes during operation, no general recommendations can be developed. Instead, the individual process conditions and plant concept should determine whether and how nutrients should be added – either in the form of trace element mixtures or by adding co-substrates that contain required nutrients [111].

## 2.2.2 Temperature

In addition to nutrient supply, temperature is one of the most important factors influencing the growth and activity of the microorganisms involved. As the temperature rises, the chemical and enzymatic reactions within the cell occur at higher speed, so that growth and metabolic processes of the species constantly increase until a maximum growth rate is reached [341]. Above this temperature, certain proteins can denature irreversibly and thus severely restrict cell functions until there is final thermal decay, Figure 23.



In general, anaerobic degradation also occurs at higher temperatures with faster growth rates and consequently higher gas production rates and shorter residence times. Based on the operating temperature most biogas plants can be divided into psychrophilic, mesophilic and thermophilic fermentation stages.



Figure 23: Influence of temperature on methanogenic growth rate [341, 529]

## Psychrophilic fermentation (10 – 20 °C)

High acid concentrations (low pH), poor degradation rates and low gas production were frequently observed during psychrophilic fermentation as a result of low growth rates. Hence, weaker process stability and poor biochemical conditions for the anaerobic degradation of different substrates can generally be expected at psychrophilic temperatures [10, 193, 459, 529].

## Mesophilic fermentation (30 – 40 °C)

Compared to psychrophilic fermentation, mesophilic temperatures achieve better hydrolysability of complex substrates [282], faster degradation rates and higher organic loading [348], resulting in high gas production rates and higher methane contents [92]. For longer retention times no major differences of the gas yield is to be expected in comparison to thermophilic fermentation at higher temperatures [177]. Furthermore, the wide diversity of mesophilic microorganisms [91, 486] creates a balanced biocenosis and stable process conditions [477]. Mesophilic fermentation therefore appears to represent a good compromise between fast degradation rates, high methane concentrations, good process stability and moderate energy consumption. Thus, it is also the conventional operating temperature of biogas plants in Germany [143, 144].

## Thermophilic fermentation (50 – 60 °C)

In addition to the technological advantages, such as the eradication of pathogenic germs (hygenisation) and lower homogenisation times due to low viscosity [328], thermophilic fermentation enables fast degradation and high organic loading rates for short retention times [63, 66, 138, 177, 271, 340, 528, 539, 612]. Even though there have been individual cases of stable and efficient hyperthermophilic fermentation [7, 528], methanogenic archaea are sensitive to temperatures above 60 °C. Reduced gas production, low methane contents and high acid concentrations have frequently been observed for


higher temperatures. Therefore, the optimal operating temperature for thermophilic fermentation of common substrates is below 60 °C [5, 7, 236, 271, 282, 458, 528, 583]. Increasing hydrolysis rates [137] usually result in a higher level of organic intermediates and acids [7, 68, 302], which (in addition to a highly specialised microbial community) leads to a more sensitive process stability [271, 272, 539, 584].

Strong fluctuations and quick drops in process temperatures usually lead to increased acid concentrations and greatly reduced biogas rates [5, 62, 92, 99, 138, 305, 406]. However, depending on the duration and degree of temperature change, the process can be stabilised again within a few hours or days by adjusting feeding and increasing temperatures back to the original operating temperature. Most often this has no lasting impact (long term damage) on the microbial community [5, 62, 92, 99, 138, 305, 406]. Temperature changes within the temperature limits of the microorganisms involved often result in good process stability and only small, isolated increases in organic acids [68, 99]. For example, if the temperature is increased very slowly by 6 °C a<sup>-1</sup> from 53.9 to 57.28 °C [236], constant process parameters and stable plant operation prove good adaptability of individual microorganisms to temperature [92, 236].

However, a significant change in temperature is likely to lead to reduced gas production rates and strong accumulation of organic acids (especially propionic acid) [68, 99, 327]. In the transition area between temperature zones, from 42 to 48 °C, the thermal decay of mesophilic bacteria and the low activity of the thermophilic bacteria results in low growth rates of the methanogenic population, Figure 23.

It is assumed that during transition, individual mesophilic bacteria do not adapt to higher temperature zones [91]. Instead, thermophilic bacterial strains, which are already present in the fermenter during mesophilic fermentation, become dominant within the population, triggering a change in species within the microbial community [68, 91, 94, 528]. Despite the change in population, the biogas process can adapt to a new temperature zone over the long term through an adjustment in feeding [99]. However, since reduced biogas production and process stability are expected anyway when there is a strong change in temperature, a rapid temperature change (temperature jump) is preferable, as this shortens the critical transition time and re-stabilises the process more quickly [68, 328].

Generally, there is no optimal temperature for anaerobic digestion of organic substrates and waste [328]. Because methanogenic archaea are highly temperature dependent, it is much more important that the process remains at a constant temperature level in order to ensure a stable and efficient degradation [92, 539]. Depending on the utilized substrates and the technological framework conditions of the overall plant concept [349], both mesophilic and thermophilic fermentation have specific advantages for their applications, Table 5. In addition to the basic need for hygenisation, the ammonium concentration [19, 171, 172] or the self-heating potential [327] of individual substrates also play a decisive role in selecting a suitable operating temperature. Furthermore, thermal pre-treatment [177] or temperature adjustment of the secondary digester [59] provides an opportunity to better exploit the gas potential of the utilized substrates or to reduce olfactory parameters, such as odour from sulphur [583].



 Table 5: Advantages of mesophilic and thermophilic anaerobic digestion [477]

Mesophilic digestion	Thermophilic digestion
High process stability	High reaction rates
Low heating energy	Short retention times
Low ammonia inhibition	Hygienisation
Low water vapour content in the biogas	Low viscosity
Low carbon dioxide content in the biogas	Reduction of sludge volume

# 2.2.3 pH value and organic acids

The pH value during anaerobic fermentation is derived from the reaction of alkaline or acidic metabolic products and substrate components [71]. Depending on the strength (dissociation constant) and concentration of individual acids and bases, as well as the existing buffer system, the concentration and activity of free hydrogen ions and pH value changes. The pH directly influences growth and composition of the microbial community [134] and also regulates the activity, stability and solubility of important enzymes [93]. A change in pH can influence the morphology and structure of the cell as well as the efficiency of many metabolic functions of substrate and energy conversion [134]. In addition to its direct function of regulating metabolism, pH also controls dissociation of important acidic or alkaline intermediates and thus influences their inhibitory or stimulating effects on the growth conditions of microorganisms [71].

Every organism has a pH range in which growth and metabolism are possible [341]. This means that different pH optima can be defined for different acetogenic bacteria. For example, proteins (gelatine) are usually degraded in the neutral range around pH  $\approx$  7 [73], whereas the fermentation of carbohydrates (glucose) usually occurs at pH values between 5.8 and 6.2 [610]. The distribution of individual intermediate and end products of the biogas process also changes depending on the activity of the microorganisms and enzymes involved [129, 134, 610].









According to Figure 24, two pH ranges are common within a diverse microbial community. While the acid-forming bacteria prefer slightly acidic conditions, the optimal pH for methanogens is within the neutral range. However, since the acid-forming bacteria are active within a large pH range [320, 505] and only the methanogenic archaea are inhibited by a strongly acidic or alkaline medium, a pH in the optimal range between 7 and 7.5 [51, 477] often develops automatically in single-stage processes. However, if the plant is designed for a two-stage process, the pH range can be adjusted by adding hydrochloric acid [248, 603], calcium hydroxide [354] or sodium carbonate [51], thus creating the optimal conditions for the respective process phases. Thus, the pH value has been applied as a reference variable (nominal value) in simple control systems in order to guarantee optimum process conditions for the microorganisms involved [206].

# **Buffer capacity**

During anaerobic fermentation, various buffer systems are able to counteract a strong and abrupt change in pH, Table 6. A strong buffer contains a relatively high concentration of a weak acid and its conjugated base, so that the effect of acidic or alkaline substrate components and metabolic products is balanced by the reaction of free H<sup>+</sup> or OH<sup>-</sup> ions with the existing base or acid [45, 369]. Within the effective pH range of the buffer system, only the dissociation equilibrium of the components involved shifts, whereas pH values almost remain the same, Figure 25.

Buffer	Dissociation equilibrium	рK <sub>a</sub>
Carbonate buffer	$[CO_2 + H_2O \rightleftharpoons H_2CO_3] \rightleftharpoons H^+ + HCO_3^-$	6.35
	$HCO_3^- \rightleftharpoons H^+ + CO_3^{2-}$	10.33
Ammonium buffer	$NH_3 + H_2O \rightleftharpoons NH_4^+ + OH^-$	9.25
Sulphate buffer	$H_2S \rightleftharpoons H^+ + HS^-$	6.99
	$HS^{-} \rightleftharpoons H^{+} + S^{2-}$	12.89

Table 6: Dissociation equilibrium of effective buffer systems during anaerobic digestion

Negative logarithmic dissociation constant  $pK_a$  at T = 293.15 K according to [417].

A sufficient carbonate buffer is crucial for methane fermentation [71, 354]. For nitrogen contents in agricultural plants, the ammonium buffer may also have a stabilising effect on the pH value [19, 296, 569]. In this way, substrates with high and divers nutrient concentration, such as liquid manure [554, 569, 602] or kitchen waste [118], strengthen the buffering capacity of anaerobic fermentation processes.

In practice, the buffer capacity is often determined as TIC<sup>7</sup> through titration of a digestate sample with sulphuric acid [399, 440, 545]. The amount of acid consumed indicates the overall effect of the buffers present, which counteracts acidification (titration) up to a pH value of 5.0. Depending on the substrates used, the buffer capacity is an important process parameter for assessing a sustainably constant pH value, hence ensuring stable plant operation [296, 513].

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>7</sup> The original meaning of TIC as *total inorganic carbonate* is therefore only partially applicable for use in biogas technology, since the effect of other buffer systems, such as the ammonium buffer, may also be detected during titration [545].





Figure 25: Characteristic buffer systems during anaerobic digestion

#### **Organic acids**

Various organic acids, such as acetic, propionic and butyric acids, are important intermediates during anaerobic digestion. Ideally, all fatty acids are broken down by acetogenic and methanogenic microorganisms as soon as they are created. Thus, a balanced process usually evinces a low acid concentration [187, 403, 427].

High acid concentration or a strong increase in individual acids is generally a reliable indicator for process disturbances [8, 187, 350, 359, 427]. However, it may be difficult to distinguish whether individual acids are causing the disturbance themselves or are merely just the indicator. When there is a strong acid load, the resulting pH can lead to an inhibited process state [8, 187, 505, 550]. Furthermore, the growth of the affected microorganisms is sometimes directly influenced by substrate or product inhibition of individual acids, see Section 2.2.4.

Since there is a direct correlation between process stability and acid concentration or acid distribution in the reactor, organic acids provide information about the current process state and degradation behaviour [8, 215, 216, 296, 359]. When combined with other influencing variables, such as buffer capacity or pH, individual acids can be used as important parameters for monitoring anaerobic digestion



plants [8, 58, 342, 419, 513]. However, it is still unclear how and which acids should be used for process evaluation. Depending on the plant concept and substrates under investigation, there are still many different opinions on the significance of individual acids and derived indicators (e.g., acid ratios).

# Total volatile fatty acids (VFA)

The influence of different volatile organic acids is often measured via the sum parameter VFA using the titration of a digestate sample up to a pH value of 4.0 [80, 258] or 4.4 [399, 440]. Thus, the current value and, most importantly, the progression of the total acid concentration often provide a first impression of the process state. However, a high acid concentration is not necessarily an indicator of an unstable process. In order to estimate the existing acid content as a function of the effective buffer, the total volatile fatty acid (VFA) concentration is usually related to the buffer capacity (TIC). A critical limit between 0.1 and 0.4 is generally defined for the VFA-TIC ratio [313, 554, 605]. However, during fermentation of renewable resources, a higher VFA-TIC up to 0.6 has been reported during stable process operation [123, 440, 553]. Since the methods used in sample pre-treatment and manual titration differ widely, the timeframe is a more important factor in reliable process monitoring than exceeding fixed thresholds [440, 545]. Generally, the VFA-TIC ratio has already been successfully applied for process monitoring [70] or as a reference variable within a control system [362].

# Propionic acid

Propionic acid (propionate) is generally considered to be a reliable and sensitive process indicator [350, 393, 502, 534]. Often an increase in propionic acid can be observed just before a process failure or inhibition. Thus, the content and/or change in propionic acid concentration has been used as an indicator for process monitoring and as an early warning signal [60, 393]. However, high concentrations of propionic acid can also result from strong glucose degradation, even under stable operating conditions, and thus lead to a false indication (false alarm) during process evaluation [427]. In order to scale sensitive propionic acid to acetic acid, a propionate-acetate ratio greater than 1.4 has been proposed [215] and successfully applied for indicating process inhibition [216, 345]. Nevertheless, even an acid ratio that is far below 1.4 can trigger a process failure [393]. Thus, the ratio of propionate to acetate may be less significant under certain process conditions [8].

# Butyric acid

The iso-form of butyric acid (butyrate) is also suitable for process monitoring [214, 216] and the ratio of butyrate to iso-butyrate can also be used as process indicator [8]. However, no general statements are possible for this parameter as well, due to a lack of literature references.

Due to their high informative value, organic acids have always been used as a reference variable in various control systems [206]. For example, the acid concentration in the reactor can be controlled by adjusting the substrate feed (dilution rate) using fuzzy control [429] or model-based, adaptive control [439]. The progression of acid concentration is also a successful way to optimise and separate hydrolysis and methanation in a two-stage fermentation plant concept [522]. However, since the biogas or



methane production rate is generally the target value of the process, gas production is a better reference variable in industrial plants than e.g., propionic or total VFA concentration. Nevertheless, individual acids – such as propionic acid – can be used as additional indicators or alarm variables within a control or process monitoring system [60].

In the past, various indicators and critical concentrations for assessing process stability were developed based on various organic acids. Stable operation has also often been observed outside defined limits [7, 19, 392] and thus there is no universal method for monitoring anaerobic processes using individual organic acids [393]. Nevertheless, the dynamic progression of individual acids serves as the basis for reliable process evaluation and is therefore also a crucial element of many established process models.

# 2.2.4 Inhibitors

Inhibitors are substances that have a restraining effect on growth and product formation of the microbial community [95]. Inhibitors can enter the process as harmful substrate components or (depending on the specific operating conditions and reaction pathways) can be produced as intermediates during anaerobic fermentation. In addition to specific degradation products, antibiotics, disinfectants, herbicides, salts and heavy metals can also have an inhibitory effect on the fermentation process [131, 250, 569].

The inhibitory effect primarily depends on the concentration of undissociated and/or dissolved substances, so that even essential nutrients or trace elements — such as nitrogen or sulphur — can inhibit the anaerobic digestion process in high concentrations [51, 163, 250, 299, 353, 409], Figure 20. There are many mechanisms that strongly influence the activity of cells and enzymes [132], including:

- Chemical reactions with one or more cellular components
- Adsorption or complexation with enzymes, coenzymes or substrates
- Disturbance of important reaction sequences and control functions of the cell
- Change in physicochemical environmental conditions

The specific functional relationship is usually determined by the critical concentration of inhibitors at a defined level of methanogenic activity (50 %) or by the resulting biogas production during continuous steady state operation [288, 296].

Available literature includes a wide range of test results and concentration limits that vary strongly as a result of complex synergies/antagonisms, adaptation times and complexation of individual inhibitors related to operating and environmental conditions [95, 477]. For each application, a detailed process analysis must determine whether the concentration of a potential inhibitor should be reduced, for example by applying suitable additives, extending adaptation periods, or by specific treatment of the substrate or recirculate [353].



#### Nitrogen (ammonia)

Nitrogen is an essential nutrient for microorganisms and is mainly released as ammonium/ammonia during hydrolysis and fermentation of substrates that contain proteins. Therefore, fermentation of animal excrements, biowastes or residues from the food industry typically lead to high nitrogen concentrations in the digester [87, 512].

While the ammonium ion  $NH_4^+$  is synthesised by most bacteria for nitrogen supply [71], undissociated ammonia  $NH_3$  inhibits the metabolism and activity of microorganisms [24, 72, 286, 296, 358, 421, 600]. Ammonia diffuses freely through the cell membrane and can thus lead to a change in the intracellular pH value, a higher energy demand or an inhibition of specific enzymatic reactions in the cell [589]. The inhibitory effect mainly affects the sensitive methanogenic archaea [47, 199, 287, 442]. Comparative investigations on the methanogenic community also reveal that high ammonia concentrations strongly influences the growth of acetoclastic methanogens [18, 65, 87, 259, 287, 421].<sup>8</sup>



(a) Temperature dependence of the dissociation equilibrium  $NH_3 \rightleftharpoons NH_4^+$  in pH range between 6 and 12



(b) Temperature dependence of the dissociation equilibrium  $NH_3 \rightleftharpoons NH_4^+$  in pH range between 6 and 8



Figure 26: Influencing factors on the dissociation [417] and inhibitory effect of ammonia

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>8</sup> Only WIEGANT and ZEEMAN were able to demonstrate a stronger inhibition of hydrogenotrophic methanogens at high ammonia concentrations during thermophilic operation [579].



The effective ammonia concentration is a result of the dissociation ratio between ammonium  $\Rightarrow$  ammonia. Thus, the inhibitory effect is strongly influenced by the specific pH value and process temperature [417], Figure 26a. In a pH range of 6 to 8, the ammonia concentration and corresponding inhibitory effect is stronger at higher temperatures and pH values, Figure 26b. Nevertheless, most of the inorganic nitrogen in this pH range is present in the salts of the ammonium ion NH<sub>4</sub><sup>+</sup>[71]. Based on the pH value, a reliable ammonium concentration can thus be defined for mesophilic operation, Figure 26c. During thermophilic operation, the inhibitory effect on the growth and metabolism of acetoclastic methanogens is often characterised by distinctive inhibition levels, depending on the concentration of ammonia [18, 65, 199, 421], as shown in Figure 26d.

Considering mesophilic and thermophilic temperatures, there is a variety of critical limits for ammonia inhibition on microbial methane production, Figure 27. Individual concentrations sometimes differ greatly depending on the applied experimental conditions, substrates, inocula and microbial community. Moreover, it is difficult to compare contradictory limits, due to imprecise information on the type or strength of inhibition as well as missing information on additional adaptation times. During mesophilic operation, a continuous increase in ammonia inhibition can be expected between 20 and 150 mg L<sup>-1</sup> NH<sub>3</sub>. Even though it is usually assumed that higher temperature leads to higher ammonia load [19, 72, 199, 203], thermophilic microorganisms appear to be able to tolerate significantly higher ammonia concentrations [171, 172]. For thermophilic operation, a concentration range between 200 and 800 mg L<sup>-1</sup> NH<sub>3</sub> can be defined as onset of ammonia inhibition, Figure 27.







Methanogenic microorganisms can slowly adapt to very high ammonium concentrations and thus raise the inhibition threshold [18, 24, 87, 171, 284, 532, 600]. Stable operation at concentrations of up to 11,831 mg L<sup>-1</sup> NH<sub>4+</sub> [288] or 1,100 mg L<sup>-1</sup> NH<sub>3</sub> [199] have been reported. However, it should be noted that such high ammonia concentrations – despite stable process conditions – sometimes strongly inhibit the process and lead to a considerably lower methane production.



Ammonia inhibition can be reduced or controlled based on the shown dependencies. For example, a specific reduction of temperature [19, 72] or pH [72, 284, 286, 508] can lead to lower ammonia loads and more stable process conditions. The presence of individual metal ions, such as Mg<sup>2+</sup>, Ca<sup>2+</sup> or Na<sup>+</sup>, can also reduce the inhibitory effect of ammonia [64, 358, 504]. In order to adapt the microorganisms to high ammonia concentrations in the long term, substrates that contain considerable amounts of nitrogen should be added to the process with low organic loading rates, high C:N ratios and long retention times [47, 72, 262]. Since temperature and pH value are usually kept constant, a direct adjustment of the feed can limit the effects of high ammonia concentrations on the biogas process [171].

# Sulphur (hydrogen sulphide)<sup>9</sup>

High concentrations of sulphur are primarily found in industrial wastewaters from paper production or food processing of molasses, alcohols, citric acids, cooking oils or seafood [315]. Sulphur is a component of important enzymes and (in the form of various sulphide compounds) is an essential nutrient for growth and activity of the microorganisms [268, 289]. Analyses of pure culture *Methanosarcina barkeri* show that small amounts of sulphide have a positive effect on methane formation during acute nutrient or sulphur deficiency [373, 471]. Adding sulphide or sulphide forming microorganisms can reduce the availability of various heavy metals (such as cobalt, zinc, nickel or iron) below toxic limits by precipitation as metal sulphides [307]. However, excessive concentrations of sulphur or sulphate can also have negative effects on the anaerobic digestion process [136, 319, 351]:

- Sulphate-reducing bacteria and archaea (desulphurisers) compete with acid- and methaneforming microorganisms for the same substrates, which can result in the deceleration of individual degradation phases and the inhibition of methane formation.
- The reduction of sulphate (desulphurisation) produces sulphide or hydrogen sulphide, which has an inhibitory effect on the growth of anaerobic bacteria and archaea.
- The precipitation of metal ions (metal sulphides) can limit the availability of important trace elements and the corresponding microbial activity.
- A high percentage of hydrogen sulphide in biogas is harmful and can cause corrosion in the affected technical units (gas pipeline and combustion engine).
- High sulphide concentrations in the digestate can severely restrict further utilisation pathways (for example application as a fertiliser) due to toxicity and odour problems.

It is now assumed that competition for available electrons in the substrate is the main cause of process inhibition during high sulphate concentrations [352]. This growth-limiting effect is reinforced by the reduction of sulphate to sulphide or hydrogen sulphide, which additionally inhibits the growth of both methanogenic and sulphate-reducing bacteria, Figure 28.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>9</sup> Detailed investigations and comprehensive literature reviews describe the multifaceted influence of various sulphur compounds on the anaerobic degradation process [95, 103, 136, 315, 542].





Figure 28: Influence of sulphate-reducing bacteria on methane formation [537]

Compared to methanogenic archaea, sulphate-reducing bacteria have a higher diversity of metabolic pathways [136] and compete for important intermediates during aceto- and methanogenesis, Table 7. When hydrogen, organic acids or alcohols are converted under standard conditions, it can be expected that sulphate-reducing bacteria will outperform methanogenic archaea due to improved thermodynamic conditions (see free standard enthalpy in Table 2 and Table 3) [201, 319, 351, 585].

Educt	Reaction	ΔG°'
Hydrogen	$4 H_2 + SO_4^{2-} + H^+ \rightarrow HS^- + 4 H_2O$	-152.1
Acetate	$CH_3COO^- + SO_4^{2-} \rightarrow HS^- + 2 HCO_3^-$	-47.6
Propionate	$CH_3CH_2COO^- + 0.75 SO_4^{2-} \rightarrow 0.75 HS^- + CH_3COO^- + HCO_3^- + 0.25 H^+$	-37.6
Butyrate	$CH_3[CH_2]_2COO^- + 0.5 SO_4^{2-} \rightarrow 0.5 HS^- + 2 CH_3COO^- + 0.5 H^+$	-27.8
Lactate	$CH_3CH OH COO^- + 0.5 SO_4^{2-} \rightarrow 0.5 HS^- + CH_3COO^- + HCO_3^- + 0.5 H^+$	-80.1
Ethanol	$CH_3CH_2OH + 0.5 SO_4^2 \rightarrow 0.5 HS^- + CH_3COO^- + H_2O + 0.5 H^+$	-66.4

Table 7: Stoichiometry and free enthalpy of relevant degradation pathways during sulphate reduction

Free enthalpy for standard conditions (pH = 7 and T = 298.15 K) in kJ per reaction, according to [136, 315, 521] and  $\Delta G^{o_1} = \sum \Delta G^{o}_f$  (Products) -  $\sum \Delta G^{o}_f$  (Educts) ± n  $\Delta G^{o_1}_f$  with n = number of protons.

Kinetic investigations of individual bacterial groups also show that various sulphate-reducing bacteria have a higher substrate affinity (small K<sub>S</sub> values) and most often faster growth rates (high  $\mu_m$  values), in comparison to individual methanogens [48, 201, 294, 443, 481, 595]. Due to better kinetic growth conditions (large  $\mu_m$ -K<sub>S</sub> ratios), individual substrates and intermediates are more likely to be degraded by sulphate-reducing bacteria at low substrate concentrations.

It should be noted that competing reactions do not necessarily impair one another and both reaction paths can occur alongside at high substrate concentrations. However, as soon as the primary substrate is limited, the actual degradation path is determined by the degradation and growth conditions of the superior species [48, 294]. During hydrogen utilisation, most of the substrate is degraded by sulphate-reducing bacteria, so that only a limited amount of hydrogen is available to hydrogenotrophic methanogens, which consequently leads to greatly reduced methane yields [11, 77, 201, 404]. Oxidation of propionic acid is also preferably carried out by sulphate reducers, so that an increased degradation of pro-



pionic acid has frequently been observed at high sulphate concentrations [201, 405, 524, 543]. However, despite strong substrate affinities, an advantage of sulphate-reducing over methane-forming microorganisms has rarely been observed during acetate utilisation [11]. Most often acetate is directly degraded by methanogenic archaea [50, 201, 524, 543], due to higher growth rates of individual species [595] or the specific experimental conditions and applied reactor systems [404].

In accordance with ammonia inhibition or the influence of organic acids, sulphur in its undissociated form as hydrogen sulphide H<sub>2</sub>S acts as an inhibitor, as the uncharged molecule can permeate cell membranes more easily [103, 136, 289, 405, 408]. Thus, 50 % inhibition of methanogens is expected within a range of approximately 50 to 250 mg L<sup>-1</sup> H<sub>2</sub>S at pH values below 7.6, Figure 29. Microorganisms involved can also adapt to high sulphur concentrations, so that severe growth inhibition may only occur at concentrations above 1,000 mg L<sup>-1</sup> H<sub>2</sub>S [237]. However, in an alkaline environment, most of the sulphur is present in its dissociated form, Figure 25. Thus, for pH values above 7.6, an overall sulphide concentration between 600 and 1,200 mg L<sup>-1</sup> is considered to cause considerable process inhibition [289, 405], Figure 29.





Figure 29: Hydrogen sulphide and total sulphide inhibition of methane formation

In general, different methods are available to limit inhibitory sulphur concentrations in the liquid and gas phase [131, 240, 425, 569]. In agricultural biogas practice, simple, robust methods of chemical and biological desulphurisation have proven to be effective. Thus, hydrogen sulphide is usually converted to elemental sulphur by injection of air or is bound in sparingly soluble iron sulphides by chemical desulphurisation through the addition of iron salts [145, 240]. Depending on the required gas quality, more complex and expensive procedures, such as activated carbon desulphurisation or gas scrubbing, may also be applied [25, 269].



propionic acid

butyric acid

acetic acid

7.5

8

(2)

3

7

pH value [-]

# **Organic acids**

The inhibitory effect of high acid concentrations on the anaerobic degradation process is the subject of various and sometimes controversial scientific investigations and discussions [296, 359]. The low pH value resulting from high acid concentrations is often considered the cause of inhibited process conditions, see Section 2.2.3. However, individual acids can also directly inhibit growth and product formation of the microorganisms involved [4, 350, 359, 370, 609]. The inhibition effect is mainly associated with the undissociated concentration of organic acids [207]. Thus, strength of inhibition varies greatly depending on the specific pH value, Figure 30a. Within a typical pH range between 6 and 8, only a fraction (< 10 %) of the total acid concentration is present in its undissociated and thus inhibiting form, Figure 30b.

10

1

0.1

0.01

6

pH range between 6 and 8

6.5

(b) Dissociation equilibrium of different, organic acids in the

undissociated acid [%]



(a) Dissociation equilibrium of different, organic acids in the pH range between 2 and 8  $\,$ 



Figure 30: Dissociation equilibrium [283] and inhibitory effects of short-chain organic acids

Acid-forming bacteria are generally more resistant and can tolerate comparatively more acids before product inhibition occurs [505]. Higher propionic acid concentrations have often been shown to inhibit methanogens [4, 29, 223, 400]. High concentrations of acetic acid can also have an inhibitory effect on the breakdown of propionic and butyric acid [9, 166, 184, 350, 527, 609]. In general, a clear distinction can be made between product and substrate inhibition of individual organic acids or inhibiting in-



termediates, Figure 31. Depending of the pH values, critical limits of the total concentration of acetic acid can be defined, Figure 30c. The concentration of undissociated acid determines the strength of inhibition of the affected microorganisms and resulting methane formation, Figure 30d. Usually, the effective concentration for inhibition of methane formation can vary between 1,000 and 3,000 mg L<sup>-1</sup> total acetic acid [9, 350, 550, 552] or 14 and 80 mg L<sup>-1</sup> undissociated acid [296, 297, 350]. However, some studies also show stable process conditions at much higher acetic acid concentrations of up to 10,000 mg L<sup>-1</sup>[4].



Figure 31: Product and substrate inhibition (limitation) of organic acids [535]

Generally, the inhibitory effect increases with the chain lengths of the various organic acids. Thus, even low concentrations of specific long-chain fatty acids can strongly inhibit the anaerobic fermentation of butyric or propionic acid and methane formation [17, 198, 285, 400, 411, 441].<sup>10</sup>

For a specific (unfavourable) combination of different long-chain fatty acids, synergetic effects can further enhance inhibition by a single acid [285]. Nowadays, the inhibitory effect of long-chain fatty acids is often attributed to the adhesion of individual acids to the cell wall, which influences and limits important transport and protective functions of the cell membrane [233, 416]. Originally, permanent toxic effects and irreversible cell damage of involved acetogenic or methanogenic archaea were assumed [17, 441]. Recent studies have shown that inhibition of long-chain fatty acids is reversible and that the microbiome regenerates even after high acid loads [416].

Suitable adaptation times can also enable the microorganisms involved to adapt to high concentrations of long-chain fatty acids [89, 391, 411, 412]. However, it is still unclear whether the adaptation process is triggered by a structural population change of the microbial community or by phenotypically adapting of the existing population to high acid concentrations (physiological acclimatisation) [411].

Based on individual degradation conditions and adaptation processes, the definition of critical acid concentrations is therefore only of limited use [8]. Nevertheless, depending on the specific substrate composition and operating conditions, different concentration ranges in literature can be applied – at least initially – to characterise an individual reactor sample for process evaluation. In principle, fatty substrates should be introduced slowly and continuously into the fermentation process to enable both adaptation of the microbial community and slow degradation of long-chain fatty acids [89]. Furthermore, high fat concentrations in the substrate can already be reduced during substrate processing by an additional fat separator [400].

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>10</sup> Due to their strong inhibitory effect on the anaerobic digestion process, long- and medium-chain fatty acids are frequently applied for food preservation [249, 285] or as a feed additives in animal breeding to reduce methane formation and greenhouse gas emissions in ruminants [54, 124, 339, 498].



# 3 Process modelling

With basic understanding of the fundamentals of biochemical conversion during anaerobic digestion, available methods for process modelling can be derived. This includes biochemical equations, kinetic functions (including inhibitors) and physicochemical dependencies as well as a description of established model structures for simulation of anaerobic processes. In addition, available methods for substrate characterization (model input) and numerical parameter estimation are presented.

# 3.1 Fundamentals of process modelling

Based on fundamental biochemical and physical dependencies, modelling of material and mass flows offers a range of possibilities to describe influential components and characteristic process phases. The simulation of anaerobic processes is typically limited to the modelling of continuous stirred tank reactors (CSTR).<sup>11</sup> By neglecting the spatial distribution of individual model components, ordinary first-order differential equations can be used for process description [33, 121]. The change of any component over time within the system or phase boundary therefore results in

Change	=	Input – Output	+	Production – Consumption	±	Outgassing.
Derivative		Mass transfer		Biochemical reactions		Phase transition

For balancing a single fermenter, the characteristic components of the solid-liquid or gas phase is illustrate in Figure 32, using the nomenclature of the ADM1 [33].



Temperature T in °C, pressure p in bar, concentration of soluble and gaseous components S in g L<sup>-1</sup>, concentration of particulate components X in g L<sup>-1</sup>, volume V in L, volume flow q in L d<sup>-1</sup>, kinetic reaction or transfer rate  $\rho$  in g L<sup>-1</sup> d<sup>-1</sup> and stoichiometric coefficients v in g g<sup>-1</sup>

Figure 32: Characteristic components for mass balancing a single biogas fermenter

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>11</sup> Depending on the reactor design for stirred vessels, fixed bed, fluidised bed or UASB reactors, there are only few process models which describe the spatial derivatives of individual state variables, using partial differential equations (distributed parameter systems) for anaerobic technologies [119, 167, 374, 375, 515, 586].



The change of a state variable  $S_i$  (or  $X_i$ ) in the solid-liquid phase results from the mass balance of all relevant influencing factors, degradation reactions and phase transition processes in

$$\frac{d(V_{liq}S_i)}{dt} = q_{in} \cdot S_{i,in} - q_{out} \cdot S_i + V_{liq} \sum_j \rho_j v_{ij} - V_{liq} \cdot \rho_{T,i} \ . \label{eq:delta_linear_states}$$

Based on the simplified assumption of a volume-stable reaction with a constant filling level and identical inflow and outflow ( $q_{in} = q_{out} = q_{liq}$ ), the time dependence of the reaction volume V<sub>liq</sub> is eliminated, resulting in Equation 1. In general, direct transition to the gas phase (sublimation) can be ignored (with  $\rho_{T,j} = 0$ ) when balancing particulate components X<sub>i</sub>, Equation 2. The gaseous state variables are determined based on Equation 3, presuming that no biochemical reactions and no external inflow of gas occur in the headspace.



In addition to mass transport via the system boundary, detailed description of stoichiometric pathways, effective reaction kinetics and physicochemical dependencies (dissociation and phase equilibria) are core elements of modelling anaerobic processes.

# 3.1.1 Reaction equations

There are numerous of biochemical reaction equations that can be applied to describe various metabolic pathways of anaerobic digestion and enable quantitative calculations of specific intermediates and products. In applied research, simple equations have been established to calculate the stoichiometric biogas potential of individual substrates or substrate components [235]. According to BUSWELL [84] and BOYLE [69] Equation 4 and Equation 5 can be used to calculate fermentation products during complete conversion of degradable organic substances. Based on the empirical molecular formula  $C_5H_7O_2N$  of microbial biomass, the stoichiometry was extended by McCARTY [357] to include the proportion of microbial biomass, Equation 6.



Sum stoichiometry	
$C_{a}H_{b}O_{c} + \left(a - \frac{b}{4} - \frac{c}{2}\right)H_{2}O \rightarrow \left(\frac{a}{2} - \frac{b}{8} + \frac{c}{4}\right)CO_{2} + \left(\frac{a}{2} + \frac{b}{8} - \frac{c}{4}\right)CH_{4}$	Equation 4
$\frac{\text{BOYLE}[408]}{\text{C}_{a}\text{H}_{b}\text{O}_{c}\text{N}_{d}\text{S}_{e}} + \left(a - \frac{b}{4} - \frac{c}{2} + \frac{3d}{4} + \frac{e}{2}\right)\text{H}_{2}\text{O} \rightarrow \left(\frac{a}{2} - \frac{b}{8} + \frac{c}{4} + \frac{3d}{8} + \frac{e}{4}\right)\text{CO}_{2} + \dots \\ \dots + \left(\frac{a}{2} + \frac{b}{8} - \frac{c}{4} - \frac{3d}{8} - \frac{e}{4}\right)\text{CH}_{4} + d\text{ NH}_{3} + e\text{ H}_{2}\text{S}$	Equation 5
$\begin{array}{l} \underline{\text{BOYLE}[408] \mid \text{McCarty}\ [409]} \\ \text{C}_{a}\text{H}_{b}\text{O}_{c}\text{N}_{d}\text{S}_{e}\ +\ \left(a-\frac{b}{4}-\frac{c}{2}+\frac{3d}{4}+\frac{e}{2}-3\alpha\right)\text{H}_{2}\text{O}\ \rightarrow\ \left(\frac{a}{2}-\frac{b}{8}+\frac{c}{4}+\right) \\ \\\ +\ \frac{3d}{8}+\frac{e}{4}-\frac{5\alpha}{2}\right)\text{CO}_{2}\ +\ \left(\frac{a}{2}+\frac{b}{8}-\frac{c}{4}-\frac{3d}{8}-\frac{e}{4}-\frac{5\alpha}{2}\right)\text{CH}_{4}\ +\ \\ \\\ +\ \left(d-\alpha\right)\text{NH}_{3}\ +\ \alpha\text{C}_{5}\text{H}_{7}\text{O}_{2}\text{N}\ +\ e\text{H}_{2}\text{S} \end{array}$	Equation 6

Considering thermodynamic and bioenergetic boundaries, individual stoichiometric equations can also be extended to include detailed descriptions of any sub-process and intermediate [355–357]. Thus, numerous reaction equations of the ADM1 [33] can be applied to model the most important degradation phases and to describe individual process conditions by suitable parameterization procedures. During practical modelling, a detailed process characterisation should only be conducted on those reactions and intermediates that are available (or can be calculated) using conventional measurement methods or which describe a growth-limiting process phase or inhibition.

Basically, all methods depend on a realistic characterization of the applied substrate mixture using individual empirical formulas. To transfer the composition of degradable nutrients (carbohydrates, proteins and fats) to the stoichiometric equations, single representative substances or a variety of individual constituents of each nutrient are applied.

With regard to anaerobic digestion of renewable raw materials, detailed reaction equations for the biogas potential of fermentable substrate components of forage and cereal crops have been developed based on extensive data collected on the energetic assessment of fodder in animal nutrition [560– 562], which can be used for mass balancing and efficiency evaluation in industrial plant operation [556, 559]. However, individual results cannot be applied for a detailed description of individual process phases or intermediates. Therefore, the stoichiometric basis for detailed simulation of the agricultural biogas process (including different process phases and intermediates) is still based on established process models, such as the ADM1 or preceding models used in waste water technology [176, 338].



# **3.1.2** Reaction kinetics and growth inhibition

In order to characterise the concentration of individual intermediates and products over time, a fundamental understanding of typical growth of the involved microorganisms is required. Bacteria usually multiply through division, so that the cell population doubles in each generation time (cell division cycle). The cell number of a continuously growing culture is thus exponential in accordance with a geometric progression of 2<sup>n</sup>. The typical (idealised) growth curve of a discontinuous culture goes through four characteristic phases [165, 341, 366], as illustrated in Figure 33.

# Acceleration phase

Every bacterial culture needs an initial phase (lag phase) to adapt to specific conditions in a new environment. How long it takes to reach the maximum growth rate depends both on the specific properties of the culture and on the availability of essential enzymes and nutrients.

# Exponential phase

If unicellular microorganisms divide at a constant rate (minimum generation time), the cell concentration increases exponentially. External factors – such as temperature, pH value or inhibitor concentrations – and the genetic properties of the microorganisms themselves can cause a considerable change in the maximum growth rate.



Figure 33: Growth phases of a discontinuous culture [165, 341, 366]



# Stationary phase

In a discontinuous culture, growth is limited by the consumption of essential nutrients, a high population density or the accumulation of inhibitory metabolic products. Growth processes occasionally still occur, however their increase of cell number is compensated by cells that are already decaying (cryptic growth).

# Decay phase

When all of the medium's nutrient and energy sources are exhausted cells begin to die. Usually the number of living cells also decreases exponentially, but the rate is much slower than in the growth phase.

In a continuous culture, the different life phases occur simultaneously. Therefore, it is necessary to describe the effective growth of individual species, based on characteristic kinetic parameters in order to be able to calculate substrate degradation and product formation of a particular process stage.

# **Biochemical reaction kinetics**

For dynamical modelling of biochemical metabolic processes, a wide range of reaction kinetics can be applied to calculate the progression of the observed variables [176, 415]. The description of the diverse degradation processes involved in enzymatic hydrolysis or decay (lysis) of individual microorganisms is usually characterized by simple first-order reaction kinetics.<sup>12</sup> Thus, degradation and product formation during fermentation of particulate substrates can be directly simulated based on the rate-limiting substrate concentration – regardless of specific biomass growth.

However, biochemical conversion of dissolved substrate components and intermediates, is often described by the metabolism and growth of the microorganisms involved. The specific growth rate of individual species is crucial for modelling individual bacterial populations as well as for the resulting substrate degradation and product formation. Based on the specific substrate, product and biomass concentration or other biological and physicochemical factors (such as pH value, temperature and various inhibitors), numerous growth kinetics were developed for precise depiction of microbial growth behaviour [30, 301]. Many of these mathematical correlations are based on empirical (phenomenological) observations and do not provide mechanistic causality. A small selection of common kinetics – derived from a wide variety of sometimes only slightly varying approaches – has proven to be suitable for practical applications [121, 176, 415], Table 8.

Generally, kinetics chosen to characterise microbial growth rates can be divided into linear and sigmoidal growth functions. The specific growth rate  $\mu_m$  is primarily influenced by the concentration of the growth-limiting substrate S, Table 8. The established MONOD kinetic [366] also describes biomass growth in relation to the respective substrate concentration S, the maximum growth rate  $\mu_m$  and half-saturation constant K<sub>s</sub>, with  $\mu(S = KS) = 0.5 \ \mu_m$ .

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>12</sup> "The first-order hydrolysis function is an empirical expression that reflects the cumulative effect of all the microscopic processes occurring in the digester. (...) A large number of factors affect the rate at which materials can be hydrolysed. Large particles with a low surface-to-volume ratio would be hydrolysed more slowly than small particles. Starches, proteins, and cellulose would certainly be degraded at different rates. (...) Thus the overall hydrolysis function represents the sum of the individual processes taking place in the digesters." [129, pp. 361-362]



#### Table 8: Microbial growth kinetics of anaerobic digestion

Linear growth functions									
GRAU [189]	$\mu_m \cdot \frac{s}{s_0}$	BLACKMAN [53]	$\mu_{m} \cdot \frac{s}{\kappa_{s}}$ $\mu_{m}$	$S \le K_S$ $S > K_S$					
Sigmoidal growth functions									
Monod [363, 366]	$\mu_{m}\cdot\frac{s}{\kappa_{s}+s}$	TESSIER [518]	$\mu_{m} \cdot \left(1 - e^{-\frac{S}{K_{S}}}\right)$						
Moser [371]	$\mu_m \cdot \frac{S^n}{K_S + S^n}$	CHEN [96]	$\mu_m \cdot \frac{s}{\kappa_s \cdot (s_{in} - s) + s}$	- <u>s</u>					
CONTOIS [105]	$\mu_m \cdot \frac{s}{B \cdot X + S}$	HALDANE [13, 197]	$\mu_m \cdot \frac{s}{\frac{S}{K_S + S + \frac{S^2}{K_I}}}$						

Maximum growth rate in d<sup>-1</sup>, substrate concentration S in g L<sup>-1</sup>, inhibition constant K<sub>1</sub> in g L<sup>-1</sup> Half saturation constant K<sub>S</sub> in g L<sup>-1</sup>, microbial biomass concentration X in g L<sup>-1</sup>, growth parameter B, initial substrate concentration (t = 0) S<sub>0</sub> in g L<sup>-1</sup> and input substrate concentration S<sub>in</sub> in g L<sup>-1</sup>

This growth kinetic is based on the MICHAELIS-MENTEN law [363] that was used to characterise enzymecatalysed reactions. It was transferred by Monod to describe microbial growth by regression of experimental measurements (without causal evidence), Figure 34a. Thus, other sigmoidal kinetics according to MOSER [371], TESSIER [518] or CHEN [96] clearly allow a precise representation of empirical dependencies as well, Figure 34b.

However, the different functions are unable to describe known effects such as growth reduction at high substrate or biomass concentrations. The HALDANE equation [13, 197] also includes the inhibitory effect of high substrate concentrations, whereas CONTOIS [105] limits the growth rate depending on the biomass concentration, Figure 34c and d. To include the influence of additional inhibitors or growth-limiting substrates, individual kinetics can be extended by suitable inhibition functions.







Figure 34: Progression of different growth functions of anaerobic digestion (Table 8)



Figure 34: Progression of different growth functions of anaerobic digestion (Table 8)

# **Microbial growth inhibition**

The anaerobic digestion process is influenced by many (and partly still unknown) factors, which may also strongly inhibit the growth of microorganisms, Chapter 2.2.4. If inhibition is reflected in specific measurements or characteristic process parameters, the effects can also be integrated into available growth functions. In addition to the common inhibitors, such as pH, acid or ammonia concentrations, the influence of ATP supply [43, 365], the availability of the coenzyme NAD [372] and the inhibition of hydrolytic enzyme formation [35] have been modelled in the past. However, even if these possibilities are available from a theoretical perspective, the description of such complex interrelationships, using available laboratory analysis and sensor data, is only of limited use in full-scale plant operation.<sup>13</sup>

In accordance with the development of different growth kinetics, various approaches have been derived to characterize inhibition as well [30, 370, 415]. Concerning the modelled effects, the most important inhibition functions can be divided into three groups, Table 9. Reversible inhibition originates from enzyme kinetics. When applied to microbiological processes, it describes growth inhibition via the influence of individual elements of the characteristic MONOD kinetic [52, 312]. Competitive inhibition increases the half-saturation constant and thus slows down the attainment of the maximum growth rate, whereas uncompetitive inhibition influences substrate concentrations and the corresponding maximum growth rate. In the case of the substrate inhibition  $S_1 = S$ , the uncompetitive inhibition corresponds to HALDANE kinetics, Table 9. The most common form of reversible inhibition is non-competitive inhibition, which affects overall MONOD kinetics and alters both level and slope of the growth function.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>13</sup> For example, growth inhibition caused by a lack of trace elements can also be implemented in typical process models. However, due to a lack of available measurements the actual influence is difficult to detect or calibrate. Thus, practical application for individual inhibition phenomena is not always guaranteed.



Table 9: Inhibition functions of microbial growth of anaerobic digestion

Reversible inhibition		
Competitive [52, 312]	$\mu = \mu_{m} \cdot \frac{S}{K_{S} \cdot \left(1 + \frac{S_{I}}{K_{I}}\right) + S}$	
Uncompetitive [52, 312]	$\mu = \mu_{m} \cdot \frac{S}{K_{S} + S \cdot \left(1 + \frac{S_{I}}{K_{I}}\right)}$	
Non-competitive [52, 312]	$\mu = \mu_{m} \cdot \frac{S}{(K_{S} + S) \cdot \left(1 + \frac{S_{I}}{K_{I}}\right)}$	
pH inhibition		
Single-sided   version 1 [33, 445]	$I_{pH} = \begin{cases} \exp\left(-3 \cdot \left(\frac{pH - pH_{UL}}{pH_{UL} - pH_{LL}}\right)^2\right) \\ 1 \end{cases}$	pH < pH <sub>UL</sub> pH ≥ pH <sub>UL</sub>
Single-sided   version 2 [337]	$I_{pH} = 1 - \frac{K_{pH}^n}{K_{pH}^n + pH^n}$	$K_{pH} = \frac{pH_{UL} + pH_{LL}}{2}$ $n = pH_{UL} \cdot pH_{LL}$
Single-sided   version 3 [445]	$I_{pH} = \frac{K_{pH}^n}{K_{pH}^n + 10^{-pH \cdot n}}$	$K_{pH} = 10^{-\frac{pH_{UL}+pH_{LL}}{2}}$ $n = \frac{3}{pH_{UL}-pH_{LL}}$
Double-sided [33]	$I_{pH} = \frac{1 + 2 \cdot 10^{0.5 \cdot (pH_{LL} - pH_{UL})}}{1 + 10^{(pH - pH_{UL})} + 10^{(pH_{LL} - pH)}}$	
Substrate inhibition		
Competitive uptake [33]	$\mu = \mu_m \cdot \frac{S}{K_S + S} \cdot \frac{S_I}{S_I + K_I}$	
Secondary substrate [33]	$\mu = \mu_m \cdot \frac{S}{K_S + S} \cdot \frac{S}{S + S_I}$	

Growth rate  $\mu$  in d<sup>-1</sup>, maximum growth rate  $\mu_m$  in d<sup>-1</sup>, substrate concentration S in g L<sup>-1</sup>, inhibition constant K<sub>I</sub> in g L<sup>-1</sup>, half saturation constant K<sub>S</sub> in g L<sup>-1</sup>, inhibitor concentration S<sub>I</sub> in g L<sup>-1</sup>, lower pH limit pH<sub>LL</sub>, upper pH limit pH<sub>UL</sub> and inhibition factor I<sub>pH</sub>

The influence of the pH value can be described by single-sided or double-sided inhibition, Figure 35. Since microbial growth at high pH values is strongly limited by inhibition of ammonia NH<sub>3</sub>, left-sided inhibition towards low pH values has often proven to be sufficient [154], Figure 35a. Individual variations of single-sided pH inhibition differ only in their specific mathematical formulation and numerical applicability [445]. Thus, small functional differences can be ignored from a biochemical point of view. Furthermore, the effect of competing or limiting substrates can be integrated into the microbial growth functions of individual process models as well, Table 9.

#### Process modelling





bition ( $pH_{LL} = 5.0$  and  $pH_{UL} = 7.0$ ) ( $pH_{LL} = 6.5$  and  $pH_{UL} = 7.5$ )

Figure 35: Progression of single- or double-sided pH inhibition of anaerobic digestion (Table 9)

In combination with typical growth kinetics, individual inhibition functions offer a variety of options to influence microbial biomass growth, substrate degradation and biogas formation. Most often it is less important which specific mathematical expression is applied and more important which processes are affected by growth limitation and how these effects can be described by reasonable choice of parameters.

# 3.1.3 Physicochemical reactions

Modelling of physicochemical processes addresses functional descriptions of non-biological factors and dependencies. In various digestion models, the pH value is typically determined based on the dissociation equilibrium of free ions in the liquid phase. In addition, simulation of phase transition processes between the liquid and gas phases are included in many model structures as well. Precipitation reactions in the solid-liquid phase of substrates or additives with a high concentration of free ions can also have a considerable impact on the anaerobic degradation processes [33].

However, high diversity of potential cations and modelling of corresponding precipitation products - from nucleation to crystal growth, agglomeration and ripening - require detailed kinetic and thermodynamic considerations [194, 526]. As a result, physicochemical processes between the solid and liquid phases are usually neglected in conventional process models. However, as soon as strong precipitants such as  $Mg^{2+}$  or  $Fe^{2/3+}$  affect the ion balance, potential precipitation reactions must also be taken into account in order to ensure that the pH value and all reaction partners involved are calculated correctly [380, 381, 530].

# Dissociation equilibrium and pH value

The pH value is generally calculated from the ion balance of the characteristic dissociation products of organic acids, the carbonate and ammonium buffer, and additional cations or anions, Table 10. Depending on the implemented model components, some models may include additional ions such as  $SO_4^{2-}$ ,  $Na^+$  or  $H_2PO_4^-$  during ion balancing [20, 536]. For simplified and robust process simulation of

agricultural biogas plants, NAUMANN developed a semi-empirical pH model for co-digestion of maize silage and cattle manure [384], Table 10. Depending on the process-specific parameters, the model is best used in a pH range between 6 and 8 for the fermentation of similar substrate combinations.

Dissociation equilibrium   Ion balance [33]									
Valerate [pK <sub>a</sub> = 4.84]	$S_{va^-} = \frac{K_{a,va} \cdot S_{va}}{K_{a,va} + S_{H^+}}$	Butyrate [pK <sub>a</sub> = 4.82]	$S_{bu^-} = \frac{K_{a,bu} \cdot S_{bu}}{K_{a,bu} + S_{H^+}}$						
Propionate [pK <sub>a</sub> = 4.87]	$S_{\rm pro^-} = \frac{K_{\rm a,pro} \cdot S_{\rm pro}}{K_{\rm a,pro} + S_{\rm H^+}}$	Acetate [pK <sub>a</sub> = 4.76]	$S_{ac^{-}} = \frac{K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{ac}}{K_{a,ac} + S_{H^{+}}}$						
Hydrogen carbonate [pK <sub>a</sub> = 6.35]	$S_{hco3^-} = \frac{K_{a,co2} \cdot S_{IC}}{K_{a,co2} + S_{H^+}}$	Ammonia [pK <sub>a</sub> = 9.25]	$S_{nh3} = \frac{K_{a,IN} \cdot S_{IN}}{K_{a,IN} + S_{H^+}}$						
Carbon dioxide	$S_{co2} = S_{IC} - S_{hco3}$	Ammonium	$S_{\rm nh4^+} = S_{\rm IN} - S_{\rm nh3}$						
$S_{cat^+} + S_{nh4^+} + S_{H^+} - S_{hc}$	$S_{co3^-} - S_{ac^-} - S_{pro^-} - S_{bu^-} - S_{va^-}$	$-\frac{K_W}{S_{H^+}} - S_{an^-} = 0$							

Table 10: Calculation of the pH value based on ion balancing

Semi-empirical pH model [384]

$$S_{Tca} = -S_{vfa} + 2 \cdot p_{co2} \cdot K_{H,co2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac}^2 + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac} + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac} + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + \sqrt{K_{a,ac} + 4 \cdot K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + K_{a,ac} - K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + K_{a,ac} - K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + K_{a,ac} - K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + K_{a,ac} - K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} + K_{a,ac} - K_{a,ac} \cdot S_{vfa}\right) + S_{co3,2} - \left(K_{a,ac} - K_{a,ac} - K$$

$$S_{H^+} + \frac{K_{a,co2} \cdot p_{co2} \cdot K_{H,co2}}{S_{Tca} - p_{co2} \cdot K_{H,co2}} + \frac{K_{a,co2} \cdot K_{a,hco3} \cdot p_{co2} \cdot K_{H,co2}}{\left(S_{Tca} - p_{co2} \cdot K_{H,co2}\right) \cdot S_{H^+}} = 0 \qquad \text{with} \qquad S_{vfa} = S_{ac} + S_{pro} + S_{bu} + S_{va}$$

<sup>a</sup> Dissociation constant pK<sub>a</sub> in mol L<sup>1</sup> at 293.15 K (20 °C) according to [417] with pK<sub>a</sub> =  $-\log_{10}(K_a)$  and S<sub>i</sub> in mol L<sup>1</sup>.

<sup>b</sup> S<sub>Tca</sub> as a sum parameter of carbonic acid ( $H_2CO_2$ ), hydrogen carbonate ( $HCO_3^{-}$ ) and carbonate ( $CO_3^{2-}$ ).

° Empirical carbonate concentration  $S_{co3.2^{-}} = 0.177$  mol L<sup>-1</sup> and pK<sub>a,hco3</sub> = 10.32 according to [384].

#### **Phase transition**

In chemical engineering, the mass transfer between the liquid and gas phases is typically described by HENRY's law [98, 210]. Accordingly, the steady-state concentration of a soluble component in the liquid phase is proportional to its partial pressure in the gas phase. In an aqueous and unsaturated solution, this linear relationship is defined by the substance-specific and temperature-dependent Henry coefficient  $K_{H}$  according to Equation 7.

$$\overline{S}_{liq,i} = K_H \cdot \overline{p}_{gas,i}$$
 for  $\overline{S}_{liq,i}$  and  $\overline{p}_{gas,i}$  in steady-state conditions Equation 7

Based on the two-film theory developed by WHITMAN [575] and LEWIS [318], this fundamental relationship can be applied to describe the dynamic transfer rate of volatile intermediates and products via the volumetric mass transfer coefficient  $k_{L}a$  as illustrated in Equation 8 [33, 139, 510].

$$\rho_{T,j} = k_L a \cdot (S_{liq,i} - K_H \cdot p_{gas,i})$$
 Equation 8



By selecting appropriate parameters from Table 11, Equation 3 and Equation 8 can be applied to simulate the progression of the resulting gas production from anaerobic degradation of any model substance. This primarily involves the characteristic biogas components of methane, carbon dioxide and hydrogen. Due to its comparatively good solubility (high  $K_H$  value), the carbon dioxide content of biogas was already determined on the basis of HENRY's law in the initial models of ANDREWS and GRAEF [15]. For simplification, the methane quantity produced is sometimes defined as insoluble and only included as a volatile component in the gas phase [46, 164].

	<b>К<sub>Н</sub> (298.15 К)</b> [mol L <sup>-1</sup> bar <sup>-1</sup> ]	<b>ΔH</b> [J mol <sup>.1</sup> ]	<b>ΔΗR<sup>-1</sup></b> [K]	<b>К<sub>Н</sub> (311.15 К)</b> [mol L <sup>-1</sup> bar <sup>-1</sup> ]
Hydrogen	0.00077	4 157	500	0.00072
Methane	0.0014	13,303	1,600	0.0011
Carbon dioxide	0.035	19,955	2,400	0.025
Hydrogen sulphide	0.1	16,629	2,000	0.075
Ammonia	60	34,089	4,100	34
Acetic acid	4,046	52,381	6,300	1,674

 Table 11: Characteristic HENRY coefficients of anaerobic digestion [460]

Calculation of the Henry coefficient K<sub>H</sub> at a temperature change from 298.15 K (25 °C) to 311.15 K (38 °C) via the enthalpy of solution  $\Delta$ H using the VAN'T HOFF equation according to [33, 460].

Some models depict the concentration of hydrogen sulphide or ammonia in the gas phase [21, 164, 213, 536]. The hydrogen sulphide content of biogas is often monitored during process and quality control or gas treatment. In consideration of potential inhibition and precipitation, hydrogen sulphide can be included as an additional state variable in the liquid and gas phase for anaerobic digestion of sulphur containing substrates [152]. However, since ammonia (or acetic acid) are predominantly present in a dissolved form (high  $K_H$  values in Table 11) and can currently only be detected as trace gases using complex measurement methods [247, 323, 342], phase transition processes of these intermediates are typically disregarded during practical process modelling. If it is possible to continuously analyse even low concentrations of highly dissolved or low volatile intermediates in the gas phase, these process measurements could also be applied as valuable indicators for model validation and process evaluation in the future.

# 3.2 Model structures

Based on the fundamental concepts for numerical description of the anaerobic digestion process, numerous possibilities are available for the selection of a specific model structure and corresponding set of parameters. For a systematic comparison of existing models, a basic distinction must be made between external requirements and internal model properties, Figure 36. While the external requirements define the practical context for model application, the internal properties specify the characteristics of the resulting model structure. Furthermore, the individual objectives for model application (e.g., for process monitoring, optimization or control) have a considerable impact on the selection of a suitable model structure.

# DBFZ

#### External Requierements

substrates agricultural substrates, industrial and municipal waste, sewage sludge or waste water reactor design continuous stirred tank reacotor (CSTR), plug flow, fluidised bed, fixed bed or UASB reactor system boundaries phase boundary, digester, entire plant (including periphery such as gas conditioning, CHP unit, etc.) mode of operation continuous (dynamic or steady state), discontinuous (batch or fed-batch)

#### MODEL PROPERTIES

components polymers, monomers, organic acids, gas components, microbial biomass and inhibitors

process phases disintegration, hydrolysis, acidogenesis, acetogenesis and methanogenesis

kinetics and inhibition MONOD, first-order, HALDANE, reversible inhibition, pH and substrate inhibition

physico-chemical processes pH calculation (acid-base equilibrium), liquid-gas transfer and solids precipitation

Figure 36: Classification of external requirements and internal model characteristics

# 3.2.1 Literature survey

Since the first model proposed by ANDREWS [14], a large number of dynamic models have been developed to calculate various parameters of the anaerobic digestion process, Figure 7. From a modelling perspective, the different simulation models are often evaluated and categorised by the growth-limiting factor or process phase [176, 335, 338]. In practice, however, substrate characterisation – using existing measurement technologies and cost-intensive analyses – has a decisive influence on the applicability and reliability of the applied models. In Figure 37 different model structures are therefore classified based on primary substrate characterisation. Whereas early process models merely describe anaerobic degradation of a single substrate or a single substrate component, such as acetic acid or glucose, subsequent approaches use a complex substrate mixture in the form of undissolved organic composites or individual nutrients to simulate the entire fermentation process. The fundamental stoichiometric degradation pathways of the initial process models are often included in later models as well. Thus, the more complex model structures have often emerged from the chronological development of simple process models. Various publications sometimes only differ in the investigated substrate types or suggest minor changes or extensions to the model structure. As a result, decisive development steps from the first models to the ADM1 can ultimately be traced through a limited number of model approaches.

The first characteristics group of models refers to acetate degradation and includes only the model structure developed by ANDREWS [14], Table 12. This specific model describes acetoclastic methane formation based on the growth of a single microbial species using HALDANE kinetics and also accounts for the dissociation equilibrium between carbon dioxide and hydrogen carbonate at a constant pH value. The description of phase transition process enables the determination of the carbon dioxide concentration in the gas phase. In a later publication by ANDREWS and GRAEF the original model structure is extended to include the calculation of varying pH values with the range from 6 to 8 [15].

Modelling of monosaccharide or glucose fermentation forms the second group of models, which can be divided into two classes, Figure 37. While class A only characterises anaerobic glucose degradation to methane using the single intermediate of acetic acid, class B describes the concentration and influence of the extended spectrum of short-chain organic acids. The basic stoichiometric degradation pathways within each class are mostly identical. Thus, structural differences between individual models are mainly caused by the number and combination of the applied kinetic functions (including inhibitors) and the calculation of phase or ion equilibria, Table 12.





Figure 37: Classification of available process models based on substrate characterisation

Based on investigations of ANDREWS and GRAEF [15, 16], KLEINSTREUER and POWEIGHA [275] developed the first model to simulate glucose fermentation. In addition to simple pH calculations and phase transition processes of carbon dioxide, the model structure also enables the simulation of growth-specific temperature dependencies. The model structure proposed by MOLETTA et al. [365] also includes the definition of energetic boundaries during anaerobic glucose degradation and specifically differentiates between substrate uptake for maintenance and the actual growth of living microorganisms. KIELY et al. [270] enhanced the basic model structure by including ammonia inhibition and a detailed ion balance for iterative determination of the pH value.

Similar differences can be observed in the second class when individual intermediates of glucose fermentation are described. The HILL model [212] depicts the basic kinetic and stoichiometric reaction pathways for the formation and degradation of different organic acids and also includes growth inhibition at high acid concentrations. The model concept of MOSEY [372] focuses on the detailed description of kinetic boundaries during anaerobic oxidation of glucose and characterises the growth limiting influence of the availability of NAD in its oxidised form NAD<sup>+</sup> via the hydrogen partial pressure in the gas phase.



	4.0	B	~			~		12.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.1.	C ·	
lable	12:	Properties	OŤ	characteristic	models	tor	anaerobic	digestion	of single	substrates

Modell	Polymers	Monomers	Acids	Gases	Inhibition	Process steps	Microbial species	Temperature	pH value	Phase transition	Reference unit
I. Acetic acid											
ANDREWS [15, 16]			Ac	CH4 CO2	Ac	2	1	•	•	•	mol
II. Glucose											
A. Glucose (Su $\rightarrow$ Ac)											
Kleinstreuer [275]		Su	Ac	CH <sub>4</sub> CO <sub>2</sub>	Ac Toxic ª	4	2	•	•	•	mol
Moletta [365]		Su	Ac	CH <sub>4</sub>	Ac	4	2	٠	•	•	kg
Kiely [270]		Su	Ac	$CH_4$ $CO_2$	Ac NH <sup>3</sup>	4	2	•	•	•	mol kg
A. Glucose (Su $\rightarrow$ VFA)											
HILL [128, 212]		Su	Bu Pro Ac	CH4 CO2 H2	VFA	11	5	•	٠	۰	kg
Mosey <sup>b</sup> [372, 428, 451]		Su	Bu Pro Ac	$CH_4$ $CO_2$ $H_2$	pH H₂°	10	5	•	•	۰	mol
Costello <sup>b</sup> [108, 109, 264, 444]		Su	Bu La Pro Ac	$\begin{array}{c} CH_4\\ CO_2\\ H_2 \end{array}$	pH H₂ ° VFA	12	6	•	•	•	mol
Kalyuzhnyi [254–256]		Su	Et <sup>d</sup> Bu Ac	$\begin{array}{c} CH_4\\ CO_2\\ H_2 \end{array}$	pH H₂° Et VFA	10	5	•	•	•	mol kg

<sup>a</sup> The model includes inhibition of unspecified toxic substances.

<sup>b</sup> Subsequent model publications of Rozzi et al. [449], PULLAMMANAPPALLIL et al. [428], RUZICKA [451], KELLER et al. [264] or ROMLI et al. [444] also based on the fundamental stoichiometry of Mosey [372] and characteristic extensions of Costello et al. [108]. Thus, these (most often identical) model structures are not presented individually.

<sup>c</sup> The partial pressure in the gas phase is used as a measurable indicator for the oxidation state of the coenzyme (redox equivalent) NAD which has a direct influence on the specific reaction rates during glycolysis (EMBDEN-MEYERHOF-PARNAS-Weg) and subsequent fermentation.

<sup>d</sup> The monohydric alcohol ethanol (Et) is assigned to the group of organic acids as a product of acidogenesis.

COSTELLO et al. [108] and PULLAMMANAPPALLIL et al. [428] independently extended the model by MOSEY to include iterative pH calculation and additional inhibitors. The two model structures differ only in the description of the effective dissociation equilibria and the selection of specific inhibition functions of individual organic acids. Furthermore, Costello et al. add lactic acid and lactate, as additional intermediates of acidogenesis. The model developed by KALYUZHNYI [254] is also based on the investigations of MOSEY [372] and additionally describes the specific degradation pathways of alcohol fermentation (ethanol fermentation). In addition to a detailed calculation of the pH value, the model also reflects the influence of various inhibitors [20, 108, 112, 372] on glucose fermentation.



In parallel to the simulation of anaerobic fermentation of single model substances, modelling of the entire metabolic chain during fermentation of complex substrates evolves. In Figure 37, the first group of models characterises the substrate mixture by a single sum parameter for (particulate) organic substrate, while the second group uses individual nutrients of carbohydrates, proteins and lipids for a more detailed description of the substrate composition. Bases on the different intermediates, the first group can be divided into two classes. Class A only differentiates between dissolved and undissolved organic substrate, whereas class B further distinguishes between dissolved monosaccharides, amino acids and long-chain fatty acids. Since the models are already applied in wastewater technology and as there is no specific empirical formula for the stoichiometric description of complex and diverse substrates, the chemical oxygen demand (COD) is often used as the reference unit for substrate characterisation.

A few years after the model of ANDREWS and GRAEF was first published [15], HILL and BARTH present a comprehensive model [213] for simulating the characteristic process phases of fermentation, Table 13. The model describes anaerobic degradation of an organic substrate via dissolved monomers and organic acids to methane. In addition to the iterative determination of the pH value and phase transition processes, the model also includes temperature-induced changes in microbial growth rates and HENRY coefficients. The models of SMITH et al. [495] and NEGRI et al. [385] are mainly based on the combination of already published model components and were originally developed to simulate a plug-flow reactor or multi-stage plant concept.<sup>14</sup> Both model approaches differentiate between rapidly and slowly degradable substrate components, whereby NEGRI et al. additionally model the hydrolysis rate as a function of the available surface of particulate substrate components and the number of hydrolytic enzymes.

Nearly a decade later, BERNARD et al. [46] consciously simplifies existing model structures, to enable the development and evaluation of model-based monitoring and control concepts. Therefore, anaerobic degradation of organic substrate to biogas is described by a single intermediate of volatile organic acids and modelled using a process-specific (empirical) stoichiometry. BERNARD et al. deliberately avoid detailed stoichiometric balancing and simulate the fermentation process by considering only COD and mass conservation. In addition to a simplified ion balance, the resulting model structure only contains the phase transition processes of carbon dioxide, while methane production is described directly in the gas phase due to its comparatively low solubility (see Section 3.1.3).

Within the second class (B. Monomers in Table 13), both BRYERS [79] and SIEGRIST et al. [491, 492] distinguish between simple sugars, amino acids and long-chain fatty acids in dissolved hydrolysis products, to enable a detailed description of propionic and acetic acid. Both model structures are based on the degradation pathways of sewage sludge fermentation proposed by GUJER and ZEHNDER [192]. The model developed by BRYERS includes algebraic calculations of the pH value and the phase equilibrium of carbon dioxide, whereas SIEGRIST et al. additionally consider phase transition processes of all gas components as well as other growth-specific inhibitors and temperature dependencies. The comprehensive model of VAVILIN et al. [536] applies empirical formulas to characterise the stoichiometric degradation pathways of dissolved monosaccharides, amino acids and long-chain fatty acids.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>14</sup> Since the modelling methods used to simulate the specific fermenter and plant configurations are only based on the theory of stirred tanks reactors, the model structures described can also be applied to simulate conventional biogas fermenters [376, 377].



Table 13: Properties of characteristic models for anaerobic digestion of complex substrates

Modell	Polymers	Monomers <sup>a</sup>	Acids	Gases	Inhibition	Process steps	Microbial species	Temperature	pH value	Phase transition	Reference unit
I. Composites											
A. Soluble Substrate											
HILL and BARTH [204, 213, 494]	xOS	sOS	VFA	CH4 CO2 NH3	VFA NH₃	5	2	•	•	•	mol kg
Ѕмітн <sup>ь</sup> [495]	xOS	sOS	VFA	CH4 CO2	VFA	6	2	٠	•	•	COD mol
Negri <sup>d</sup> [376, 377, 385]	xOS sOS	sOS	VFA	CH4	рН	7	3	•	•	٠	Kg
Bernard [30, 46]	OS		VFA	$CH_4$ $CO_2$	VFA	2	2	•	•	•	COD mol
B. Monomers											
Bryers [79]	xOS	AS ° Fa	Pro Ac	CH4 CO2 H2		9	3	٠	•	•	COD mol
Siegrist [491, 492]	xOS	Su Aa Fa	Pro Ac	CH4 CO2 H2	pH H₂ Ac	11	5	•	•	•	COD
Vavilin [454, 536]	xOS	Su Aa Fa	Pro Ac	CH4 CO2 H2 H2S NH3	pH H₂ NH₃ H₂S Pro	15	7	•	•	•	kg
II. Nutrients											
Angelidaki [20, 20, 265, 333]	Ch Pr Li	Su Aa Fa	Va Bu Pro Ac	CH4 CO2 H2S	pH VFA Fa NH₃ IN	18	8	•	•	•	kg
BATSTONE [35, 36]	Ch Pr Li	Su Aa Fa	Va Bu La Pro Ac	CH4 CO2 H2	pH H2 <sup>d</sup>	21	9	٠	•	•	mol
ADM1 <sup>e</sup> [33, 34]	Ch Pr Li	Su Aa Fa	Va Bu Pro Ac	$\begin{array}{c} CH_4\\ CO_2\\ H_2 \end{array}$	pH H2 NH3 IN	19	7	•	•	•	COD mol

<sup>a</sup> The group of monomers also includes soluble organic substances (sOS), as a collection of individual monomers.

<sup>b</sup> The model distinguishes between rapidly and slowly degradable organic substrate components.

 Dissolved intermediates of amino acids and monosaccharides are summarized in a single component (amino acids and simple sugars, AS).

<sup>d</sup> Following the model approach of Mosey [372], BATSTONE et al. [35, 36] also use hydrogen partial pressure to regulate both reaction rates and stoichiometric composition of intermediates during acido- and acetogenesis.

<sup>d</sup> The ADM1 [33, 34] includes an additional disintegration step (based on first-order kinetics) to depict distribution of particulate composites into carbohydrates, proteins and lipids.



The model structure contains an extended ion balance, detailed gas composition and various inhibitors as well as the competitive reactions of sulphate-reducing bacteria on anaerobic degradation of propionic and acetic acid. Furthermore, it depicts temperature dependencies of individual growth parameters and the influence of extracellular enzymes on the hydrolysis rate.

Process models of the last group (II. Nutrients in Table 13) characterise anaerobic degradation of the characteristic nutrients and provide the basis for numerous investigation on modelling anaerobic processes over the past decades. Based on the stoichiometry proposed by HILL [212], ANGELIDAKI et al. [18, 21] develop a first comprehensive model to provide a complete description of carbohydrate, protein and lipid fermentation. In addition to the detailed calculation of the pH value, phase transition processes and growth-specific temperature dependencies, the model protein (gelatine) also enables the simulation of dissolved and gaseous hydrogen sulphide. Beside numerous inhibition and limiting functions, the model also includes inhibition of high acid concentrations on enzymatic hydrolysis (product inhibition) and the influence of long-chain fatty acids on acidogenesis and acetogenesis (substrate inhibition). BATSTONE et al. [35, 36] extend the model structure of MOSEY [372] or COSTELLO et al. [108] by adding the anaerobic degradation pathways of proteins and lipids [432]. Following investigations of MOSEY, BATSTONE et al. also use the hydrogen partial pressure in the gas phase to regulate both the specific reaction rates and the stoichiometric distribution of individual intermediates during of acido- and acetogenesis. Furthermore, the model includes a differentiated description of hydrolysis rates based on the effective enzyme concentration [232, 239] as well as a charge balancing of dissociated ions to calculate the pH value. To provide a uniform model structure, the ADM1 [33, 34] by the IWA Task Group for Mathematical Modelling of Anaerobic Digestion Processes combines established model concepts. With numerous scientific applications, the ADM1 defines the standard of anaerobic process modelling until today, Figure 7. In addition to the characteristic process phases from hydrolysis and/or disintegration to acetoclastic and hydrogenotrophic methanogenesis, the model includes different physicochemical reactions for iterative calculations of the pH value, phase transition processes and temperature dependencies. The detailed model report also offers various options to extend the basic model structure by adding nitrate or sulphate reduction, the inhibition of long-chain fatty acids and additional precipitation reactions as well as the stoichiometric degradation pathways of homoacetogenesis, acetate oxidation and alternative reaction products from acidogenesis of monosaccharide.

The available publications on anaerobic process modelling provide a detailed knowledge base for selecting or developing a suitable model structure for a specific simulation task, Figure 36. Individual models generally apply MONOD or HALDANE kinetics for the description of microbial growth (and substrate degradation). Enzymatic hydrolysis and biomass decay are typically described by first-order kinetics. The stoichiometric degradation pathways and characteristic intermediates are also largely identical among individual model groups, Figure 37. Due to the representative model substrate (glucose), various degradation mechanisms during fermentation of dissolved carbohydrates are subject of numerous investigations. Anaerobic degradation of proteins and lipids is only described in detail by a few fundamental model structures, which sometimes differ greatly in the applied reference substances and composition of nutritional groups. Thus, even the ADM1 contains a variable stoichiometry for amino acid degradation via coupled STICKLAND reactions [33, 433], which however can only be determined with great effort based on the specific amino acid composition of individual proteins. In addition to the selection or identification of suitable kinetic functions and stoichiometric yield coefficients, available model structures



primarily differ in type and number of the depicted inhibitory and physicochemical effects. Therefore, simulation results of different models can vary greatly for each process state, depending on the applied inhibition functions and temperature dependencies.

With regard to their practical application, individual models can be characterised by the applied reference unit. Depending on a mol-, mass- or COD-basis of each model structure, the required unit of individual model components can be determined via corresponding conversion factors on the basis of the molar mass or COD content of each component [102, 281, 331, 337, 474].

# 3.2.2 Model simplification

For application on full-scale anaerobic digestion plants WEINRICH [555] proposes a systematic procedure for successive model simplification of a mass-based ADM1. Individual model structures greatly differ in their number of implemented process phases, characteristic components and required parameters. Simplified model variants combine nutrient degradation and biogas formation based on first-order sum reactions, whereas complex model structures describe individual degradation pathways and intermediates during acido- and acetogenesis in detail. In regard to available measurements on agricultural anaerobic digestion plants [169], simplified model structures show clear advantages for practical application, due to the small number of model parameters required and suitable system characteristics. Thus, individual model simplifications can be applied as robust estimators to predict gas production rates for plant design, process monitoring and control during full-scale plant operation. Complex model variants enable a precise description of characteristic intermediates and allow for a detailed state analysis based on microbial growth conditions (including relevant inhibitors).

Further details on model development and stoichiometric analysis of different simplification of a mass-based ADM1 for process simulation of anaerobic biogas plants are provided in the following research paper:



Weinrich, S., Nelles, M. (2021): Systematic simplification of the Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM1) – Model development and stoichiometric analysis. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 333, 125124.

https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biortech.2021.125124



# 3.3 Substrate characterisation

Precise laboratory measurements and sensor data of biogas plants is vital for reliable process analysis and also has a decisive influence on model application. Thus, error-free experimental data are required for optimal estimates of unknown model parameters and for realistic simulation results of specific process characteristics. From model development and experimental design to parameter estimation and validation, system theory of dynamic models provides a wide range of effective methods for direct identification of individual parameters. Figure 38.



Figure 38: General procedure for parameter identification of dynamic models

Parameter sensitivity on simulation results and parameter estimation can be determined by local or global sensitivity analysis [431, 455–457, 523]. Thus, individual methods can be applied for parameter selection, optimal experimental design (OED) or further model simplification [23, 218, 219, 426, 465]. Considering a specific objective function and measurement accuracy, numerical optimisation procedures enable precise estimation of unknown model parameters [121, 140, 238, 548]. Parameter estimates can be validated based on specific confidence intervals and corresponding model efficiencies. According to the original objective for model application, additional changes of the proposed model structure (including re-evaluation of the revised model and parameter estimates) may be required. Thus, all methods for process simulation of anaerobic digestion rely on the quality of available measurements of the examined laboratory experiment or industrial plant concept.

Generally, every plant operator can choose from a wide range of measurement methods for evaluation of process stability and degradation efficiency during regular plant operation, Table 14. Currently, there is no general standard for adequate measurement equipment on agricultural biogas plants. Based on general recommendation and depending on plant size, operation mode and substrates used, it is within the responsibility of the plant operator to define a suitable measurement scenario for the specific plant concept [133, 186, 209, 388]. Many investors avoid suitable measurement equipment for financial reasons.



Thus, many agricultural biogas plants are often insufficiently equipped with available measurement technologies [145, 300, 324, 553]. In addition, there is often a lack of systematic documentation and evaluation of acquired measurements, so that valuable information is lost or remains largely unused [300, 580].

Component	Measuring methods <sup>a</sup>	Sensor <sup>b</sup>
Liquid-solid phase		
Mass of solid substrates	Weighing cell	٠
Volume of liquid substrates	Inductive flow measurement	•
Total solids	Residue after drying °	0
Volatile solids	Loss on ignition °	0
Nutrient composition	Weender or VAN SOEST analysis °	0
Total VOA	Titration	0
Organic Acids	GC and HPLC	0
VOA/Buffer	Titration <sup>d</sup>	0
pH value	pH electrode <sup>d</sup>	•
Redox potential	Redox electrode	•
Ammonium Nitrogen	Distillation, photometry	
Digester temperature	Temperature sensor	•
Elemental composition	Elemental analysis (combustion analysis)	
Biogas potential	Experimental biogas potential test	
Trace elements	IC, AAS, ICP-OES and ICP-MS	
Gas phase		
Biogas flow rate	thermal, physical or mechanical techniques <sup>e</sup>	•
Methane content	IR spectroscopy, heat tone, FID or GC	•
Carbon dioxide content	IR spectroscopy or GC	•
Hydrogen content	electrochemical analysis, heat tone or GC	•
Hydrogen sulphide content	Electrochemical analysis, UV spectroscopy or GC	•
Biogas temperature	Temperature sensor	•

<sup>a</sup> Atomic absorption spectrometry (AAS), flame ionisation detector (FID), gas chromatography (GC), high performance liquid chromatography (HPLC), ion chromatography (IC), inductively coupled plasma optical emission spectroscopy (ICP-OES), inductively coupled plasma mass spectrometry (ICP-MS), infrared (IR) und ultraviolet (UV).

<sup>b</sup> Online sensor: • available | o generally available, but not state of the art in practice on agricultural biogas plants.

<sup>c</sup> Standardised application of near-infrared spectroscopy (NIRS) for chemical characterisation of animal feed.

<sup>d</sup> Indirect detection of individual parameters by spectroscopic methods based on process-specific calibrations [342]

e Thermal techniques: calorimetric flow meter; physical techniques: dynamic pressure sensor or fluidistor oscillator; mechanical techniques: drum, bellows or impeller gas meter.

As a result, many biogas plants are only operated at low organic loading rates or fall victim to process failure during engaged operation and long-term overloading. In regard to reliable and flexible energy supply through renewable energies, the data acquisition will play a more decisive role in the future



[324, 581, 582]. Many characteristic variables and process indicators are still only available on a discontinuous basis (offline), Table 14.<sup>15</sup> In addition to extensive laboratory analyses, inexpensive screening tests are also available to the user, for example to obtain initial information on the FOS-TAC ratio (titration) or the ammonium nitrogen content (photometry) in the digester. Nevertheless, many measurements are only determined on a monthly basis or in the event of a process failure and therefore, do not provide a reliable basis for process monitoring [580]. Furthermore, many agricultural biogas plants lack specific information about the exact amount and specific properties of the substrates used [553, 580], preventing precise process balancing and evaluation. Reliable statements on the concentration, activity or composition of the microbial community and the resulting evaluation methods for process monitoring are also missing. On the one hand, process modelling has to manage with a limited quantity and quality of the available measurements. However, on the other hand it also has to define specific requirements for improvement of accuracy, variety and frequency of measured data, which could decisively improve simulation or balancing results.

# 3.3.1 Chemical substrate analyses

As a decisive link between the theoretical model structure and the properties of real substrates, substrate characterisation and resulting model input has a considerable influence on the validity of model calculations. It is important to select a suitable measurement method that enables a detailed description of applied substrates. Furthermore, measurement results must be transferred to existing model components. Depending on the substrate type and available analytical procedures, there are various approaches to assign characteristic measurement results to individual state variables (model components) of relevant process models. Examples of established methods based on feed and wastewater analysis, parameter identification from experimental batch tests, model interfaces and literature references are described below.

# Animal feed analysis

During fermentation of energy crops and agricultural residues, substrate composition of characteristic nutrients is usually determined by the Weender analysis [160, 273, 322]. By converting volatile solids to a corresponding COD equivalent, the input fractionation of carbohydrates, proteins and fats can be calculated for direct application of the original ADM1 [281, 337, 576, 604]. The extended feed analysis according to VAN SOEST [531] enables a differentiated description of different structural carbohydrates (structural substances such as cellulose, hemicellulose or lignin), which can also be used for detailed input characterisation [336].

#### Parameter identification (batch test)

The substrate-specific progression of biogas or methane production during discontinuous fermentation in anaerobic batch tests can be described by the superposition of individual kinetics of substrate fractions that degrade at different rates, Figure 39. High gas production rates in the first hours and days of an experiment are used to identify rapidly degradable substrate compo-

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>15</sup> Bioprocess technology also includes a wide variety of spectroscopic and electrochemical methods [26, 221, 247, 342], which can be used for continuous (online) measurement of individual process variables, Table 14. These sensors have been used in their initial application to monitor biogas plants in the context of applied research projects. Since these methods are often associated with high procurement costs and specific expert knowledge (specialist personnel), they are currently not part of the standard repertoire of measurement technologies on agricultural biogas plants [247, 342].



nents (such as dissolved sugars and amino acids), whereas a low gas production rate at the end of the experiment provides information on slowly degradable constituents [181, 593]. However, the content of organic acids and the composition of individual fractions still need to be determined by chemical analysis. A reasonable application of this method strongly depends on the characteristic gas production curves of individual substrates and the accuracy (and transferability) of the applied batch tests. Further investigations also show the potentials (and limitations) of simultaneous identification of individual hydrolysis constants and degradable substrate fractions based on measured gas production rates during semi-continuous plant operation [40, 230].



Figure 39: Contribution of different kinetic fractions to the (relative) biogas production rate

# Wastewater analysis

Detailed balancing combined with chemical properties of individual model components (elementary composition, oxidation state and charge) enables derivation of model-specific feed compositions from typical measurements used in wastewater technology [231, 274, 597].<sup>16</sup> In addition to the share of carbohydrates, proteins and lipids, the empirical sum formula (C<sub>a</sub>H<sub>b</sub>O<sub>c</sub>N<sub>d</sub>) of the complex substrate [274] or the concentration of simple sugars and short-chain fatty acids in the model input [597] can be determined as well. This method significantly depends on the selection of suitable reference substances, which sometimes differ greatly from the actual substrate composition and resulting biochemical properties.

# Model interfaces

In order to simulate entire wastewater treatment plants, suitable interfaces were developed for coupling models of individual aerobic and anaerobic process stages [106, 398, 533]. For example, the input data required for sewage sludge fermentation (ADM1) can be derived from the sim-

 $<sup>^{16}</sup>$  For example, the organic nitrogen concentration can be used to determine the corresponding protein content in the feed. The characteristic oxidation state of tripalmitin (C\_{51}H\_{98}O\_6) [274] and the specific phosphorus content of phospholipids (C\_7H\_{11}PO\_8) [597] allow for the calculation of the lipid fraction. The proportion of carbohydrates can finally be determined by subtracting the protein and lipid content from the available organic matter.



ulation results of biological wastewater treatment (*Activated Sludge Model*, ASM) [244, 448, 598]. However, apart from theoretical model investigations, the fundamental problems with a reliable characterization of fermentable substrate components or primary model input of the overall plant concept remain unsolved.

#### Literature references

Sometimes missing information on the model input is supplemented by practical reference values from available literature [102]. The simulation results more or less reflect the actual condition of the plant based on the process conditions and substrates used. Depending on the process conditions and substrates applied, the resulting simulation results more or less reflect the specific state of the plant.

In addition to the characterisation of organic compounds, all methods need to distinguish between fermentable and non-fermentable substrate components. Thus, stoichiometric and kinetic reaction equations only relate to nutritional components, which are actually degradable under anaerobic conditions. Generally, the established division between organic and inorganic dry matter (ash) can be extended by the definition of degradable volatile solids (DVS) [558, 559, 563]. For a differentiated model description, the total DVS has to be assigned to individual degradable nutrients of carbohydrates, proteins and lipids.

An initial estimate can be achieved by direct determination of non-degradable nutrient components such as lignin. Depending on the substrates applied and available analytical procedures, only the minimum share of non-degradable components (maximum DVS) is measured. Thus, further correction of measured nutrient concentrations is often necessary.<sup>17</sup> Additionally, the results from discontinuous or semi-continuous laboratory experiments can be used to determine degradable substrate components by applying suitable balancing and modelling techniques [40, 230]. However, the validity of this approach is strongly affected by the applied experimental procedures and stoichiometric model assumptions. Thus, it can be difficult to determine whether individual substrate components cannot be completely degraded due to specific operating conditions or the applied model structures, or whether they actually reflect non-degradable substances. Furthermore, numerous dependencies between various model parameters allow only the definition a reasonable value range of DVS [40]. Due to the small number of available measurements (gas volume and gas composition), a detailed and reliable definition of degradable nutrient classes is not possible without additional analysis [181].

In addition to direct measurement of non-fermentable substances or estimation of degradable substrate components on the basis of experimental data, the results of digestion tests from animal feed science can be applied to characterise fermentable nutrient components in renewable raw materials [474]. Thus, KEYMER and SCHILCHER [266, 267] use digestibility quotients from the DLG feed values for ruminants [235, 304] as a basis for the evaluation of degradable substrate components to determine the maximum biogas potential of various agricultural substrates.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>17</sup> LÜBKEN et al. [337], WICHERN et al. [576] and KOCH et al. [281], for example, only consider the share of non-degradable carbohydrates in addition to lignin, whereas the concentration of crude proteins and lipids is defined as being completely fermentable. The content of non-degradable carbohydrates is estimated by means of a mass balance of total VS.


However, without additional adjustments direct transformation of individual coefficients from the feed value table is neither possible nor expedient for achieving a realistic calculation of the biological fermentability of individual nutrients. According to WEIßBACH, "the primary deficiencies of the DLG feed value table and its use for this purpose are as follows:

- The analytical results and digestibility ratios for silage are mainly based on data determined without correction of total solids (TS) for volatile matter. [...] Thus, the digestibility for silage is generally too low.
- The data on the lipid content of silage are mainly based on results obtained using an outdated method in which some of the fermentation products are mistakenly measured as lipids. There-fore, the data on the crude lipid content of silage is generally too high.
- As is customary and useful in animal nutrition, the information on individual degradability quotients only relates to the apparent digestibility. Thus, they are not corrected for metabolic nutrient excretion of the animals and record the biodegradable portion of individual nutrients insufficiently. A subsequent correction of these data is not possible as the methodology of the digestion experiments does not guarantee constant metabolic excretion." [557].

When the digestibility coefficients are directly applied to determine fermentable substrate components in the biogas process, "the apparent digestibility measured in animals is thus wrongly associated with the biodegradability of the nutrients [...]. However, animal faeces do not entirely consist of indigestible substances of the food consumed, but also contain metabolic nutrients excretions of endogenous origin." [558]. A subsequent correction of the apparent digestibility is only possible on the basis of standardised digestion experiments, that guarantee an almost constant excretion of metabolic nutrients [558, 566].

Current evaluations [557, 558] based on extensive test series for energetic feed assessment [567, 568] fulfil these criteria and thus allow for a differentiated and reliable evaluation of biodegradable nutritional components. Considering specific maintenance requirements of animals, the indigestible fraction of characteristic crude nutrients is determined in standardized digestibility tests by examining the different nutrient concentrations in the feed and excreta, Table 15 [557].

The content of indigestible crude proteins and lipids (iXP and iXL) within each substrate type is subject to only minor fluctuations. Thus, average values for indigestible substances of these nutrients are expected for individual substrate groups. The proportion of indigestible crude carbohydrates (iXC) however varies widely and is approximated by a suitable regression function for each substrate type, depending on the content of crude fibres (XF). In order to enable a universal but reliable estimation of indigestible raw carbohydrates, a sufficiently large database with a wide range of digestibility ratios was used.

For example, the resulting regression function (second degree polynomial function) for different harvest products of maize crops is based on 63 digestion experiments, which include whole plant maize silage, ear maize, as well as the residual maize plant after cob harvest and maize straw after kernel harvest.



			Nutrient	excretions of	animals in g kg <sup>.1</sup> TS	
	iXP indigestik crude pro	ble oteins	<b>iXL</b> indigestik crude lipi	ole ds	iXC indigestible crude carbohydrates	
	Mean	s	Mean	s	Regression function	S
Grain and grain silages						
Wheat, rye	29	7	6	2	35 + 1.89 · XF	17
Barley, oats	28	5	6	1	35 + 1.38 · XF	23
Whole crop maize, mai	ze ear an	d maize kerne	els and sil	ages thereof		
Maize	36	4	5	1	35 + 0.47 · XF + 0.00104 · XF <sup>2</sup>	24
Whole crop cereal silag	(e					
Rye	36	4	6	1	35 + 0.82 · XF + 0.00022 · XF <sup>2</sup>	24
Wheat	37	4	6	1	$35 + 0.53 \cdot XF + 0.00102 \cdot XF^2$	21
Barley	39	4	6	1	35 + 0.81 · XF + 0.00006 · XF <sup>2</sup>	23
Other types of green fo	dder and	silage derived	therefror	n		
Green rye	40	4	10	2	35 - 0.23 · XF + 0.00230 · XF <sup>2</sup>	22
Green oats	39	4	10	2	35 - 0.30 · XF + 0.00279 · XF <sup>2</sup>	19
Lucerne	44	5	10	2	35 + 0.41 · XF + 0.00101 · XF <sup>2</sup>	23
Grass (intensive use)	46	5	10	2	35 - 0.26 · XF + 0.00300 · XF <sup>2</sup>	40
Sugar beet silage deriv	ed theref	rom				
Sugar beet	28	-	6	-	35 – 0.70 · XF	-

Table 15: Estimates of nutrient excretions in the digestion experiment [557]

For calculation of the true digestibility within the evaluated digestion experiments [567, 568], average nutrient excretions of endogenous origin were determined according to Equation 9.

$eXC = 35 \text{ g kg}^{-1} \text{ TS}$	Carbohydrates of endogenous origin	Equation 9a
$eXP = 20 g kg^{-1} TS$	Proteins of endogenous origin	Equation 9b
$eXL = 5 g kg^{-1} TS$	Lipids of endogenous origin	Equation 9c

Based on the concentration of individual crude nutrients, degradable substrate components can be obtained from the indigestible and endogenous excretions as described in Equation 10.

DXC = XC - iXC + eXC	Degradable carbohydrates	Equation 10a
DXP = XP - iXP + eXP	Degradable proteins	Equation 10b
DXL = XL - iXL + eXL	Degradable lipids	Equation 10c

The sum or combination of individual equations for determination of degradable nutrients corresponds to practical estimation procedures for total DVS according to WEIßBACH [558, 559, 563].



Figure 40: Regression function for indigestible crude carbohydrates of maize silage [557]

No comparable measurements and corresponding estimation formulas are available to assess digestible substrate components of animal excrements. However, WEIßBACH [564, 565] applies specific digestibility quotients of pig and poultry manure to calculate the biogas potential of typical farm manures. Due to standardised test conditions, the corresponding results can also be used to calculate the content of fermentable nutrients. Thus, the indigestible nutrient concentration of comparable excrements or manures can be determined as a function of substrate-specific digestibility quotients (DQ) according to Equation 11.

$iXC = XC \cdot (1 - DQ_{XC})$	Indigestible crude carbohydrates	Equation 11a
$iXP = XP \cdot (1 - DQ_{XP})$	Indigestible crude proteins	Equation 11b
$iXL = XL \cdot (1 - DQ_{XL})$	Indigestible crude lipids	Equation 11c

Equation 9 and Equation 10 are then used to calculate the fermentable nutrients while accounting for metabolic nutrient excretions of endogenous origin.

An additional reference value can be derived on the basis of practical data of typical gas yields of farm manures [557]. If the stoichiometric biogas formation potential of forage and cereal crops is also applied to manure and dung, the degradation quotients of animal excrements can be calculated by dividing the substrate-specific biogas yield of the KTBL reference values [123, 447] by the stoichiometric biogas potential of 809 L kg<sup>-1</sup> DVS [562], Table 16. Following the usual description of WEIßBACH, it is thus possible to define corresponding estimation equations for calculation to total share of DVS. However, this approach does not allow a differentiated description of individual nutrients. Furthermore, the resulting fermentation quotients are strongly dependent on the informative value of the utilized reference values.



		KTB	L reference	e values [12	23, 447]		
	<b>TS</b> [% FM]	<b>VS</b> [% TS]	<b>XA</b> [g kg⁻¹ TS]	<b>Biogas</b> [L kg <sup>_1</sup> VS]	Methane [%]	<b>DQ</b> a [%]	<b>Regression function</b> [g kg <sup>1</sup> TS]
Cattle manure <sup>b</sup>	10	80	200	380	55	47	DVS = 0.47 · (1000 - XA)
Pig manure	6	80	200	420	60	52	DVS = 0.52 · (1000 - XA)
Solid cattle manure °	25	85	150	450	55	56	DVS = 0.56 · (1000 - XA)
Solid Poultry manure °	40	75	250	500	55	62	DVS = 0.62 · (1000 - XA)

Table 16: KTBL reference values and degradability quotients of farm manure

<sup>a</sup> Calculation of the degradability quotient by dividing the specific biogas yield in L kg<sup>-1</sup> VS of the KTBL reference values by the stoichiometric biogas potential of forage and cereal crops with 809 L kg<sup>-1</sup> DVS according to WEIßBACH [557, 562].

 $^{\mbox{\tiny b}}$  Cattle manure, including feed remains.

 $^{\circ}\,$  Solid cattle and poultry manure, depending on the straw to feces ratio.

## 3.4 Parameter estimation

To depict individual process behaviour and simulate the characteristic progression of individual measurements, various methods exist for numerical estimation of unknown model parameters [121, 238, 548]. However, the methodical approach and functional components for identification of parametric models are similar for many established procedures, Figure 41.



process input u(t), disturbance n(t), process output y(t), model output  $\hat{y}(t)$  output error e(t), objective function value  $J_{obj}$  and model parameters  $p_i$ 

Figure 41: General block diagram for estimation of unknown model parameters [434, 548]

In each iteration step, the deviation e(t) between measurements y(t) and corresponding simulation results y(t) is determined and summarised in the objective function value  $J_{opt}$ . Based on numerical optimisation procedures, individual model parameters  $\theta$  are then iteratively adjusted to achieve optimal objective values (minimum error). In addition to the selection of variable model parameters and reasonable parameter boundaries, suitable objective functions and powerful optimization procedures are required for assessment and effective minimization of the resulting model deviation.



## 3.4.1 Parameter selection

Depending on available measurements, individual model parameters must be selected for numerical estimation and precise description of characteristic processes and variables. In system theory, influential parameters can be identified and applied for process simulation using local or global sensitivity analysis [431, 455–457, 523]

During application of the ADM1, local sensitivity indices have been calculated directly via partial derivatives of state equations [102] or percentage changes [182, 311, 577, 578]. To consider the influence of parameter combinations and dependencies between different model parameters, global sensitivity analysis in the entire value range of unknown model parameters is required. In anaerobic digestion process simulation, there are only a few studies [126, 499], that evaluate the global parameter influence using typical indices, such as first-order effects according to SOBOL [497], total effects according to HOMMA and SALTELLI [228] or elementary effects according to MORRIS [368].

A literature survey, consisting of 30 investigation on the application of the ADM1 clearly shows that regardless of substrate types and sensitivity indices, the same parameter groups are usually selected for parameter estimation, Table 17. In general, first-order reaction constants of disintegration or hydrolysis as well as the kinetic parameters of acetogenesis and acteoclastic methanogenesis play a decisive role in the description of individual process behaviour. Characteristic parameters of acidogenesis as well as inhibition constants of nitrogen limitation, hydrogen inhibition or specific limits of the pH function are rarely changed.

Frequency of a parameter change within the sample (Table 17, footnote b) largely corresponds to the overall parameter sensitivity proposed by BATSTONE et al. [33]. Only the limits of pH inhibition rarely change despite their occasionally high sensitivity. Furthermore, kinetic parameters of acetogenesis are often identified during parameter estimation, although their influence on the simulation results (according to BATSTONE et al.) is comparatively low. Considering specific measurements, parameters that tend to be modified during model application are those that also have a large impact on simulation results.

However, influential model parameters are not necessarily identical to a reasonable selection of variable parameters. Thus, identifiability of individual model parameters must be verified (considering the specific model structure, available measurements and reasonable parameter limits). Even under ideal process conditions, individual parameters cannot be clearly identified on the basis of the applied model structure (*structural identifiability*). In addition, identifiability is complicated by experimental procedures and various measurement uncertainties (*practical identifiability*) [121, 547].

	<b>k</b> [c	[1]		km [₂	col	0 g¹ (	SOD	<u>1</u> -1]			ž	s [g C	OD L-	1		Kı [g	COD	L <sup>-1</sup> ]		μ	_	
	dis hy	d dec	ns	aa	fa	c4	pro	ac h	2	su a	a fi	чо г	4 pr	o ac	h2	N	nh3	h2	аа	ac	h2	
BIERNACKI [49]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Maize, grass, green weed silage or glycerine
BLUMENSAAT [55]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		0		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	Sewage sludge
BOUBAKER [67]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Olive mill wastewater and olive mill solid waste
CESUR <sup>a</sup> [90]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		0		•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	0	0	Pig manure
CHEN [97]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Traditional Chinese medicine wastewater
CIMATORIBUS [102]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Sewage Sludge
DERBAL [113]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•						•	•	•	•	•	•	٠	•	Organic waste and waste activated sludge
DERELI [114]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	٠	•	Opium alkaloid effluents
EL FADEL [135]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	6				•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Organic waste
ESPOSITO [141]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Organic waste and sewage sludge
Feng <sup>a</sup> [154]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•						•	•	•	•	•	•	٠	•	Blackwater and kitchen refuse
Fezzani [158]	•	•	0	0	0	•	0	•		0				•	•	•	•	•	•	٠	•	Olive mill wastewater and olive mill solid waste
GALI [170]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•							•	•	٠	٠	•	۰	٠	٠	Fruit pulp, pig manure and glycerine
GIRAULT [182]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Pig manure
KALFAS [251]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•						•	•	•	٠	•	•	٠	٠	Olive mill wastewater and olive mill solid waste
Косн [281]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		0		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Grass silage
Koutrouli [290]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•						•	٠	٠	•	•	•	٠	٠	Olive mill wastewater and olive mill solid waste
LEE [311]	•	•	•	•	0	•	•	•		0		•	•	•	0	0	0	•	•	•	•	Dog food and flour
LÜBKEN [337]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•						•	•	•	•	•	•	٠	٠	Cattle manure and animal feed
LÜBKEN [334]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		0		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Maize silage
MAIRET [343]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•				•	•	۰	•	•	۰	•	•	Microalgae (Chlorella vulgaris)
PAGE [410]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Cattle manure
Pons [424]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•							•	•	•	٠	•	•	٠	•	Sewage sludge, cattle manure or glycerine
SCHLATTMANN [474]	•	•	•	•	•	•	0	0		•		•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	Cattle manure and maize or grass silage
Schön <sup>a</sup> [479]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•				•	•	•	•	•	•	•	۰	٠	•	Cattle manure or sewage sludge
THAMSIRIROJ [519,	•	0	•	0		•	•					•	•	•	•	•	0	0	•	•	•	Grass silage
520]	•					,	,	,							,							
WETT a [573]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Pig manure
WICHERN [578]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Cattle manure and animal feed
WICHERN [576]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Grass silage
ZHOU [604]	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•		•		•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	Cattle manure and maize silage
Frequency <sup>b</sup>	•		.				•												•	•		
Sensitivity <sup>c</sup>	•											•		•		•			•	•		
<sup>a</sup> In addition to estime	ation of s	ensitive m	odel p	aram	eters	, othe	sr infl	uencin	g variable	es wel	e chê	Inged	as w	ell (wł	nich hov	vever are	not (	liscussed	in det	ail no	r desci	ribed in the publication).
<sup>b</sup> Frequency of param	ieter cha	nge within	the sa	aldm	d ui)	ercen	itage	: • < 6	(less tha	n 20 5	9   (%	D VI	< 12	(at lei	ast 20 %	6, but les	s thar	ן ( % 10 % )	12	∎ (at I	east 4	.0 %).
<sup>c</sup> Parameter sensitivit	ty accord	ing to Table	9 6.2	n Bat	ston	e et a	I. [33	: • low	or no sei	nsitivi	ty 🗆	some	e sen	sitivity	/ or sign	nificant se	snsitiv	rity under	dynan	ic co	nditior	Is   ■ significant sensitivity under steady-state condi-
tions and critical sens	itivity un	der dynami	c con	dition	ŝ																	

 Table 17: Parameter selection for parameter estimation during application of the ADM1

DREZ



Assuming ideal process behaviour and error-free measurements, individual state variables and model parameters of the ADM1 are structurally identifiable [306]. However, detailed investigations by NIHTILÄ and VIRKKUNEN [394], HOLMBERG [225] and DOCHAIN et al. [122] prove that even estimation of characteristic growth parameters of original MONOD kinetic – with typical measurement uncertainties and without information on the microbial biomass concentration of the involved species – is not unique or only possible in combination of individual parameters. Based on a small quantity of (partially erroneous) measurements and various state variables and model parameters, considerable uncertainties are to be expected during parameter estimation of established anaerobic process models [125].

In spite of these weaknesses, typical MONOD kinetics are still suitable for functional description of microbial growth behaviour and precise simulation of characteristic measurements. However, the limits of parameter identifiability of anaerobic systems must be taken into account, especially when evaluating and interpreting specific parameter values [225]. Thus, measurement uncertainties can be applied to determine specific confidence regions of individual model parameters [40, 102, 251]. Furthermore, Monte Carlo analysis can provide a graphical representation of the objective function, which can be utilized for evaluation and quality assessment of individual parameter estimates [182].

# 3.4.2 Objective function

The choice of a suitable objective function and corresponding optimization algorithm significantly affects the outcome of numerical estimation of unknown model parameters [125]. A variety of mathematical functions and quality criteria can be applied for assessment and minimization of the remaining model deviation (with respect to available measurements), Table 18.

Objective function [12	5, 367]						
Mean absolute error (MAE)	$\frac{1}{n} \cdot \sum_{i=1}^n  y_i - \hat{y}_i $	Root mean squared error (RMSE)	$\sqrt{\frac{1}{n} \cdot \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2}$				
Mean squared error (MSE)	$\frac{1}{n} \cdot \sum_{i=1}^n (y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2$	Mean logarithmic squared error (MLSE)	$\frac{1}{n} \cdot \sum_{i=1}^n \bigl( \ln(y_i) - \ln(\hat{y}_i) \bigr)^2$				
Model efficiency [293, 367, 383]							
NASH-SUTCLIFFE- efficiency (NSE)	$1 - \frac{\sum_{i=1}^{n} (y_i - \hat{y}_i)^2}{\sum_{i=1}^{n} (y_i - \overline{y}_i)^2}$	Extended NASH-SUTCLIFFE- efficiency <sup>b</sup> (eNSE)	$1 - \frac{\sum_{i=1}^n  y_i - \hat{y}_i }{\sum_{i=1}^n  y_i - \overline{y}_i }$				

Table 18: Objective function and quality criteria for assessment of model deviation <sup>a</sup>

<sup>a</sup> Measurements (y<sub>i</sub>), model output ( $\hat{y}_i$ ), arithmetic mean of measurements ( $\bar{y}_i$ ) and number of measurements (n).

<sup>b</sup> Extension of the original NASH-SUTCLIFFE-Efficiency by absolute differences, according to Koch et al. [281].



During simulation of anaerobic digestion processes, the objective function value is typically determined using (mean) squared differences between individual measurements and the corresponding simulation results [40, 127, 135, 170, 182, 251, 333, 343, 402]. To reduce the considerable influence of extreme values or outliers on the objective function, squared errors (MSE and RMSE) are typically replaced by absolute differences (MAE) [49, 281, 293, 367] or the natural logarithm of individual measurements and corresponding simulation results (MLSE) [38, 195, 576].

Furthermore, the calculation of the objective function can be extended to include parameter-specific and time-dependent weights [125]. Thus, information on measurement uncertainty of individual process variables - for example in the form of the inverse covariance matrix of measurement error (*Maximum Likelihood*) - can be included in the parameter estimation procedure [238, 548, 594]. However, reliable information on measurement uncertainty (and in particular on sampling errors) is rarely available in research or practise. Furthermore, the influence of different value ranges of individual measurements (e.g., during multi-objective optimization) can be addressed by multiplication of additional weights with the squared (or mean) error of each process variable [159, 332].

In addition to typical objective functions, there are numerous quality criteria to assess model efficiency, quantify model precision or compare different simulations results with a given set of measurements [241, 293, 367]. Two variations of the NASH-SUTCLIFFE-efficiency (NSE) have been used during application of the ADM1, Table 18. Based on the similar formula for the coefficient of determination R<sup>2</sup>, the original NSE [293, 367, 383] provides an established indicator for evaluation and assessment of simulation results.<sup>18</sup> Thus, a NSE of 1 indicates a perfect description of experimental results by the applied process model. A NSE of 0 shows, that the simulation results contain as much information as the arithmetic mean of individual measurements. For negative NSE values, the arithmetic mean of available measurements is more suitable for (statistical) process description than the corresponding simulation results. By using squared errors, extreme values and outliers can have a considerable influence on the original NSE. Therefore, Koch et al. [281] replaced squared differences in the original NSE with absolute differences, as shown in Table 18.

## 3.4.3 Optimisation procedure

Based on the applied objection function, unknown model parameter are iteratively determined within reasonable boundaries using suitable optimisation procedures. In general, numerical optimisation algorithms can be divided into local and global procedures [396, 413, 438]. Whereas traditional methods determine the local optimum close to corresponding initial values, global procedures enable identification of the overall optimum in the entire value range of the applied objective function. Furthermore, a clear distinction is made between gradient-based and gradient-free algorithms, Table 19.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>18</sup> The coefficient of determination R<sup>2</sup> characterizes the quality of a linear approximation and is delimited to linear regression models with resulting function values between 0 and 1 [150]. The Nash-Sutcliffe-efficiency (NSE) can be applied for any (non-linear) regression or simulation model and also enables negative function values.



Table 19: Classification of typical optimization procedures in anaerobic process modelling a,b

	Lc	ocal optimization procedures	Global optimization procedures
	•	NEWTON algorithm	
ised	•	GAUSS-NEWTON algorithm	
adient-ba	•	LEVENBERG-MARQUARDT- algorithm Garcia-Ochoa [174], Deveci [116], Martin [347], Lokshina [332], Simeonov [493]	
ĝ	•	Sequential quadratic programming Sales-Cruz [453], Aceves-Lara [2]	
free	•	Secant method Cesur [90], Chen [97], Kalfas [251]	• Genetic algorithms Jeong [243], Abu Qdais [430], Wichern [576]
gradient-i	•	Simplex algorithm Mösche [370], Simeonov [493], Ruel [450], Haag [195], Guisasola [191], Lopez [333], Biernacki [49], Mairet [343]	<ul> <li>Particle Swarm Optimization Wolf [590]</li> <li>Simulated Annealing Haag [195]</li> </ul>

<sup>a</sup> Extended summary and application examples for parameter estimation in anaerobic process modelling based on the comprehensive literature review of Donso-Bravo et al. [125].

<sup>b</sup> A detailed description of characteristic optimization procedures can be obtained from available literature [179, 395, 396, 413, 438].

Thus, Newton's algorithm requires additional information on the first and second derivative to determine the search direction to the minimum of the objective function [115]. Since it is sometimes difficult to calculate the second derivative (HESSE matrix) in case of nonlinear functional behaviour, the Gauss-Newton algorithm applies the JACOBI matrix to replace the objective function with a linear approximation. This guarantees an explicit and unique solution for each iteration step. The LEVENBERG-MARQUARDT algorithm combines the advantages of both procedures by an additional step-size or damping factor (regularization). The resulting optimisation procedure is more robust than the GAUSS-NEWTON algorithm and yet converges better than NEWTON'S original method [317, 346].<sup>19</sup>

In addition to the LEVENBERG-MARQUARD algorithm, gradient-free procedures such as the secant or simplex method are often used for parameters estimation during simulation of anaerobic processes [125]. Global optimisation procedures generally do not depend on computation of gradients and are rather based on biological or physical phenomena in order to identify the best possible parameter combination in the entire value range of the objective function [179, 395, 422]. For parameter optimisation and model application in anaerobic digestion, individual studies examine the application of nature-inspired optimisation techniques based on evolutionary and/or genetic algorithms, as well as at individual behaviour in animal swarm formation or technical cooling processes, Table 19.

Within the scope of his doctoral thesis, Weinrich [555] applied an extended variant of the gradient-free simplex method of NELDER and MEAD [303, 386, 549] for parameter estimation. For the number n of unkown model parameters, a simplex consists of n + 1 points. Thus, in a two-dimensional parameter space, a simplex is characterized by three points (triangle), Figure 42.

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>19</sup> Traditional methods such as the GAUSS-NEWTON or LEVENBERG-MARQUART algorithm have been developed for solving non-linear compensation problems and to minimise squared errors. Thus, the objective function and the corresponding optimisation algorithm cannot be selected separately for these procedures [396, 413, 438].





(a) Transformation of a simplex by reflection, expansion, contraction and compression [303]





Starting from an initial simplex, a new parameter point (or vector) is calculated based on fundamental transformation through reflection, expansion, contraction and compression, Figure 42a. This guarantees a better functional value in the vicinity of the original simplex and in turn defines a new simplex for the next iteration step [549]. By sequentially combining the resulting simplexes, the local minimum (objective value) can be determined iteratively. Optimisation can be performed with continuous reflection of a fixed simplex (Figure 42b) or by application of available operators (Figure 42a) to modify shape of a variable simplex (Figure 42c) during each iteration [549].<sup>20</sup> Compared to the LEVENBERG-MARQUARDT method, the simplex algorithm generally converges more slowly, due to missing gradients. However, this rather simple and gradient-free optimisation procedure reacts less sensitively to local minima and thus enables robust estimation of unknown model parameters [125].

<sup>&</sup>lt;sup>20</sup> In the example in Figure 42, both methods reach the minimum functional value through 15 parameter combinations. However, for optimization with a fixed simplex, additional iteration steps are required to circle the objective value and guarantee a local minimum (steps 16 to 19).



Further details on the application of the presented estimation procedures for process simulation of continuous anaerobic experiments are provided in the following research paper:

1
---

Weinrich, S., Mauky, E., Schmidt, T., Krebs, C., Liebetrau, J., Nelles, M. (2021): Systematic simplification of the Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM1) – Laboratory experiments and model application. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 333, 125104. https://doi.org/10.1016/j.biortech.2021.125104



# List of figures

Figure 1: Primary energy supply (12,832 PJ) in Germany in 2019 [1]	10
Figure 2: Conversion technologies (pathways) for energetic utilisation of biomass [10]	11
Figure 3: Comparison of product formation during (a) aerobic and (b) anaerobic treatment [11]	12
Figure 4: Mass-specific substrate use in German anaerobic digestion (biogas) plants in 2018 [13]	13
Figure 5: Simplified process scheme of an agricultural biogas plant [27]	14
Figure 6: Characteristic modelling techniques to describe dynamic systems [54]	16
Figure 7: Number of publications on anaerobic process modelling per year [61,62]	17
Figure 8: Characteristic process phases during anaerobic digestion [57,82,83]	19
Figure 9: Hydrolysis of carbohydrates (cellobiose)	20
Figure 10: Hydrolysis of proteins (dipeptide)	20
Figure 11: Hydrolysis of fats (triglyceride)	21
Figure 12: Fermentation of glucose [106,109]	22
Figure 13: Coupled STICKLAND reaction of alanine and glycine [122]	23
Figure 14: Beta-oxidation of long-chain fatty acids [123,125,126]	24
Figure 15: Syntrophic oxidation of butyric acid (interspecies hydrogen transfer)	25
Figure 16: Influence of hydrogen partial pressure on the free enthalpy ΔG°' [139]	26
Figure 17: Taxonomic classification of known microorganisms during anaerobic digestion[139]	28
Figure 18: Classification of essential nutrients in the periodic table of elements [122,185]	29
Figure 19: Reference values for optimal ratio of macronutrients in substrates	30
Figure 20: Influence of the nutrient concentration on the microbial growth [195,208]	31
Figure 21: Reference values for optimal concentrations of trace elements in the digestate	32
Figure 22: Supply and bioavailability of trace elements in biogas plants [169]	33
Figure 23: Influence of temperature on methanogenic growth rate [122,222]	34
Figure 24: Optimal pH ranges during anaerobic digestion	36
Figure 25: Characteristic buffer systems during anaerobic digestion	38
Figure 26: Influencing factors on the dissociation [274] and inhibitory effect of ammonia	41
Figure 27: Ammonia inhibition of methane formation depending on temperature	42
Figure 28: Influence of sulphate-reducing bacteria on methane formation [351]	44
Figure 29: Hydrogen sulphide and total sulphide inhibition of methane formation	45
Figure 30: Dissociation equilibrium [376] and inhibitory effects of short-chain organic acids	46
Figure 31: Product and substrate inhibition (limitation) of organic acids [384]	47
Figure 32: Characteristic components for mass balancing a single biogas fermenter	48
Figure 33: Growth phases of a discontinuous culture [122,416,417]	51
Figure 34: Progression of different growth functions of anaerobic digestion (Table 8)	54
Figure 35: Progression of single- or double-sided pH inhibition of anaerobic digestion (Table 9)	56
Figure 36: Classification of external requirements and internal model characteristics	59
Figure 37: Classification of available process models based on substrate characterisation	60
Figure 38: General procedure for parameter identification of dynamic models	66
Figure 39: Contribution of different kinetic fractions to the (relative) biogas production rate	69



Figure 40: Regression function for indigestible crude carbohydrates of maize silage [539]	73
Figure 41: General block diagram for estimation of unknown model parameters [502,546]	74
Figure 42: Basic principle of the gradient-free simplex algorithm	80



# List of tables

Table 1: Stoichiometric degradation pathways during fermentation of glucose [33, 379]	22
Table 2: Stoichiometry and free enthalpy of relevant degradation pathways during acetogenesis	25
Table 3: Stoichiometry and free enthalpy of relevant degradation pathways during	
methanogenesis	27
Table 4: Functions and importance of macronutrients during anaerobic digestion	30
Table 5: Advantages of mesophilic and thermophilic anaerobic digestion [477]	36
Table 6: Dissociation equilibrium of effective buffer systems during anaerobic digestion	37
Table 7: Stoichiometry and free enthalpy of relevant degradation pathways during sulphate	
reduction	44
Table 8: Microbial growth kinetics of anaerobic digestion	53
Table 9: Inhibition functions of microbial growth of anaerobic digestion	55
Table 10: Calculation of the pH value based on ion balancing	57
Table 11: Characteristic HENRY coefficients of anaerobic digestion [460]	58
Table 12: Properties of characteristic models for anaerobic digestion of single substrates	61
Table 13: Properties of characteristic models for anaerobic digestion of complex substrates	63
Table 14: Measurement methods and analytical procedures for process monitoring [320, 324]	67
Table 15: Estimates of nutrient excretions in the digestion experiment [557]	72
Table 16: KTBL reference values and degradability quotients of farm manure	74
Table 17: Parameter selection for parameter estimation during application of the ADM1	76
Table 18: Objective function and quality criteria for assessment of model deviation a	77
Table 19: Classification of typical optimization procedures in anaerobic process modelling <sup>a,b</sup>	79



## References

- [1] Abdoun, E. and Weiland, P.: Optimierung der Monovergärung von Nachwachsenden Rohstoffen durch die Zugabe von Spurenelementen. In: Wie viel Biogas steckt in Pflanzen? Abschluss-Symposium des Biogas Crops Network (BCN). Potsdam, Germany, 2009.
- [2] Aceves-Lara, C.A., Aguilar-Garnica, E., Alcaraz-Gonzalez, V., Gonzalez-Reynoso, O., Steyer, J.P., Dominguez-Beltran, J.L. and Gonzalez-Alvarez, V. (2005): Kinetic parameters estimation in an anaerobic digestion process using successive quadratic programming. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 52, No. 1-2, 419–426.
- [3] Adler, P., Billig, E., Brosowski, A., Daniel-Gromkea, J., Falke, I., Fischer, E., Grope, J., Holzhammer, U., Postel, J., Schnutenhaus, J., Stecher, K., Szomszed, G., Trommler, M., Urban, W. and Rohstoffe, F.N.: Leitfaden Biogasaufbereitung und -Einspeisung. FNR, Gülzow, 2014.
- [4] Aguilar, A., Casas, C. and Lema, J.M. (1995): Degradation of volatile fatty acids by differently enriched methanogenic cultures: Kinetics and inhibition. Water Research. Vol. 29, No. 2, 505– 509.
- [5] Ahn, J.H. and Forster, C.F. (2002): The effect of temperature variations on the performance of mesophilic and thermophilic anaerobic filters treating a simulated papermill wastewater. Process Biochemistry. Vol. 37, 589–594.
- [6] Ahring, B.K. (1995): Methanogenesis in thermophilic biogas reactors. Antonie van Leeuwenhoek. Vol. 67, No. 1, 91–102.
- [7] Ahring, B.K., Ibrahim, A.A. and Mladenovska, Z. (2001): Effect of Temperature increase from 55 to 65°C on Performance and Microbial Population Dynamics of an Anaerobic Reactor Treating Cattle Manure. Water Research. Vol. 35 No. 10, 2446–2452.
- [8] Ahring, B.K., Sandberg, M. and Angelidaki, I. (1995): Volatile fatty acids as indicators of process imbalance in anaerobic digestors. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 43, No. 3, 559– 565.
- [9] Ahring, B.K. and Westermann, P. (1988): Product Inhibition of Butyrate Metabolism by Acetate and Hydrogen in a Thermophilic Coculture. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 54, No. 10, 2393–2397.
- [10] Alkaya, E., Erguder, T.H. and Demirer, G.N. (2010): Effect of operational parameters on anaerobic co-digestion of dairy cattle manure and agricultural residues: A case study for the Kahramanmaras region in Turkey. Engineering in Life Sciences. Vol. 10, No. 6, 552–559.
- [11] Alphenaar, P.A., Visser, A. and Lettinga, G. (1993): The effect of liquid upward velocity and hydraulic retention time on granulation in UASB reactors treating wastewater with a high sulphate content. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 43, No. 3, 249–258.



- [12] Altas, L. (2009): Inhibitory effect of heavy metals on methane-producing anaerobic granular sludge. Journal of Hazardous Materials. Vol. 162, No. 2-3, 1551–1556.
- [13] Andrews, J.F. (1968): A Mathematical Model for the Continuous Culture of Microorganisms Utilizing Inhibitory Substrate. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 10, 707–723.
- [14] Andrews, J.F. (1969): Dynamic Model of the Anaerobic Digestion Process. Journal of the Sanitary Engineering Division. Vol. 95, No. 1, 95–116.
- [15] Andrews, J.F. and Graef, S.P.: Dynamic Modeling and Simulation of the Anaerobic Digestion Process. In: Pohland, F.G. (Ed.): Anaerobic Biological Treatment Process. American Chemical Society, Washington, 1971, 126–162.
- [16] Andrews, J.F. and Graef, S.P. (1974): Stability and Control of Anaerobic Digestion. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 46, No. 4, 666–683.
- [17] Angelidaki, I. and Ahring, B.K. (1992): Effects of free long-chain fatty acids on thermophilic anaerobic digestion. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 37, 808–812.
- [18] Angelidaki, I. and Ahring, B.K. (1993): Thermophilic anaerobic digestion of livestock waste: The effect of ammonia. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 38, 560–564.
- [19] Angelidaki, I. and Ahring, B.K. (1994): Anaerobic thermophilic digestion of manure at different Ammonia loads: Effect of temperature. Water Research. Vol. 28, No. 3, 727–731.
- [20] Angelidaki, I., Ellegaard, L. and Ahring, B.K. (1993): A Mathematical Model for Dynamic Simulation of Anaerobic Digestion of Complex Substrates: Focusing on Ammonia Inhibition. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 42, No. 2, 159–166.
- [21] Angelidaki, I., Ellegaard, L. and Ahring, B.K. (1999): A Comprehensive Model of Anaerobic Bioconversion of Complex Substrates to Biogas. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 63, No. 3, 363–372.
- [22] Arab, H.: Konzeptionierung, Erstellung und Betrieb einer Versuchsfermenteranlage zur Bearbeitung von Fragestellungen im Bereich Inputmaterialien und Mikrobiologie bei landwirtschaftlichen Biogasanlagen. Technische Universität München, München, 2005.
- [23] Atkinson, A.C., Donev, A.N. and Tobias, R.D.: Optimum Experimental Designs. Oxford University Press, New York, 2007.
- [24] Baere, L.A.D., Devocht, M., van Assche, P. and Verstraete, W. (1984): Influence of high NaCl and NH4Cl salt levels on methanogenic associations. Water Research. Vol. 18, No. 5, 543–548.
- [25] Bajohr, S., Ortloff, F., Graf, T. and Perl, T.: Biogasaufbereitung. In: Graf, F. and Bajohr, S. (Eds.): Biogas: Erzeugung, Aufbereitung, Einspeisung. Oldenbourg Industrieverlag, München, 2013, 161–229.



- [26] Bakeev, K. (Ed.): Process Analytical Technology. Wiley, New York, 2010.
- [27] Banks, C.J., Zhang, Y., Jiang, Y. and Heaven, S. (2012): Trace element requirements for stable food waste digestion at elevated ammonia concentrations. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 104, 127–135.
- [28] Barker, H.A. (1981): Amino Acid Degradation by Anaerobic Bacteria. Annual Review of Biochemistry. Vol. 50, 23–40.
- [29] Barredo, M.S. and Evison, L.M. (1991): Effect of propionate toxicity on methanogen-enriched sludge, Methanobrevibacter smithii, and Methanospirillum hungatii at different pH values. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 57, No. 6, 1764–1769.
- [30] Bastin, G. and Dochain, D.: On-line Estimation and Adaptive Control of Bioreactors. Elsevier, Amsterdam, 1990.
- [31] Batstone, D.J. (2006): Mathematical Modelling of Anaerobic Reactors Treating Domestic Wastewater: Rational Criteria for Model Use. Reviews in Environmental Science and Bio/Technology. Vol. 5, No. 1, 57–71.
- [32] Batstone, D.J.: Modelling and control in anaerobic digestion: Achievements and challenges. In: Proceedings of the 13th World Congress on Anaerobic Digestion. Santiago de Compostela, Spain, 2013.
- [33] Batstone, D.J., Keller, J., Angelidaki, I., Kalyuzhnyi, S.V., Pavlostathis, S.G., Rozzi, A., Sanders, W.T.M., Siegrist, H. and Vavilin, V.A.: Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1. IWA Publishing, London, 2002.
- Batstone, D.J., Keller, J., Angelidaki, I., Kalyuzhnyi, S.V., Pavlostathis, S.G., Rozzi, A., Sanders, W.T.M., Siegrist, H. and Vavilin, V.A. (2002): The IWA Anaerobic Diogestion Model No. 1 (ADM). Water Science and Technology. Vol. 45, No. 10, 65–73.
- [35] Batstone, D.J., Keller, J., Newell, R.B. and Newland, M. (2000): Modelling anaerobic degradation of complex wastewater. I: Model development. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 75, No. 1, 67–74.
- Batstone, D.J., Keller, J., Newell, R.B. and Newland, M. (2000): Modelling anaerobic degradation of complex wastewater. II: Parameter estimation and validation using slaughterhouse effluent. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 75, No. 1, 75–85.
- [37] Batstone, D.J., Keller, J. and Steyer, J.P. (2006): A review of ADM1 extensions, applications and analysis: 2002-2005. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 54, No. 4, 1–10.
- [38] Batstone, D.J., Pind, P.F. and Angelidaki, I. (2003): Kinetics of thermophilic, anaerobic oxidation of straight and branched chain butyrate and valerate. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol.84, No. 2, 195–204.

#### References



- [39] Batstone, D.J., Puyol, D., Flores-Alsina, X. and Rodriguez, J. (2015): Mathematical modelling of anaerobic digestion processes applications and future needs. Reviews in Environmental Science and Biotechnology. Vol. 14, No. 4, 595–613.
- [40] Batstone, D.J., Tait, S. and Starrenburg, D. (2009): Estimation of Hydrolysis Parameters in Full-Scale Anerobic Digesters. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 102, No. 5, 1513–1520.
- [41] Bauer, C., Korthals, M., Gronauer, A. and Lebuhn, M. (2008): Methanogens in biogas production from renewable resources a novel molecular population analysis approach. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 58, No. 7, 1433–1439.
- [42] Bauer, C., Lebuhn, M. and Gronauer, A.: Mikrobiologische Prozesse in landwirtschaftlichen Biogasanlagen. Bayrische Landesanstalt für Landwirtschaft (LfL), Freising, 2009.
- [43] Beeftink, H.H., van der Heijden, R.T.J.M. and Heijnen, J.J. (1990): Maintenance requirements: Energy supply from simultaneous endogenous respiration and substrate consumption. FEMS Microbiology Letters. Vol. 73, No. 3, 203–209.
- [44] Bengelsdorf, F.R.: Characterization of the microbial community in a biogas reactor supplied with organic residues, 2011.
- [45] Berg, J.M., Tymoczko, J.L. and Stryer, L.: Biochemistry. W.H. Freeman and Company, New York, 2007.
- [46] Bernard, O., Hadj-Sadok, Z., Dochain, D., Genovesi, A. and Steyer, J.P. (2001): Dynamical Model Development and Parameter Identification for an Anaerobic Wastewater Treatment Process. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 75, No. 4, 425–438.
- [47] Bhattacharya, S.K. and Parkin, G.F. (1989): The Effect of Ammonia on Methane Fermentation Processes. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 61, No. 1, 55–59.
- [48] Bhattacharya, S.K., Uberoi, V. and Dronamraju, M.M. (1996): Interaction between acetate fed sulfate reducers and methanogens. Water Research. Vol. 30, No. 10, 2239–2246.
- [49] Biernacki, P., Steinigeweg, S., Borchert, A. and Uhlenhut, F. (2013): Application of Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 for describing anaerobic digestion of grass, maize, green weed silage, and industrial glycerine. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 127, 188–194.
- [50] Biotechnology and Bioengineering Symposium. Wiley, New York, 1971.
- [51] Bischofsberger, W., Dichtl, N., Rosenwinkel, K.H., Seyfried, C.F. and Böhnke, B.: Anaerobtechnik. Springer, Berlin, 2005.
- [52] Bisswanger, H.: Enzymkinetik: Theorie und Methoden, 3rd ed. Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 2000.
- [53] Blackman, F.F. (1905): Optima and Limiting Factors. Annals of Botany. Vol. 19, No. 2, 281–296.



- [54] Blaxter, K.L. and Czerkawski, J. (1966): Modification of the methane production of the sheep by supplementation of its diet. Journal of the Science of Food and Agriculture. Vol. 17, No. 9, 417– 421.
- [55] Blumensaat, F. and Keller, J. (2005): Modelling of two-stage anaerobic digestion using the IWA Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM1). Water Research. Vol. 39, No. 1, 171–183.
- [56] Boardman, G.D. and McVeigh, P.J. (1997): Use of UASB Technology to Treat Crab Processing Wastewaters. Journal of Environmental Engineering. Vol. 123, No. 8, 776–785.
- [57] Bochmann, G., Herfellner, T., Susanto, F., Kreuter, F. and Pesta, G. (2007): Application of enzymes in anaerobic digestion. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 56, No. 10, 29–35.
- [58] Boe, K., Batstone, D.J., Steyer, J.P. and Angelidaki, I. (2010): State indicators for monitoring the anaerobic digestion process. Water Research. Vol. 44, No. 20, 5973–5980.
- [59] Boe, K., Karakashev, D., Trably, E. and Angelidaki, I. (2009): Effect of post-digestion temperature on serial CSTR biogas reactor performance. Water Research. Vol. 43, 669–676.
- [60] Boe, K., Steyer, J.P. and Angelidaki, I. (2008): Monitoring and control of the biogas process based on propionate concentration using online VFA measurement. Water Sci Technol. Vol. 57, No. 5, 661–666.
- [61] Bok, F.A.M.d., Plugge, C.M. and Stams, A.J.M. (2004): Interspecies electron transfer in methanogenic propionate degrading consortia. Water Research. Vol. 38, 1368–1375.
- [62] Borja, R. and Banks, C.J. (1995): Response of an anaerobic fluidized bed reactor treating icecream wastewater to organic, hydraulic, temperature and pH shocks. Journal of Biotechnology. Vol. 39, 251–259.
- [63] Borja, R., Martin, A., Banks, C.J., Alonso, V. and Chica, A. (1995): A kinetic Study of Anaerobic Digestion of Olive Mill Wastewater at mesophilic and thermophilic temperatures. Environmental Pollution. Vol. 88, 13–18.
- [64] Borja, R., Sanchez, E. and Duran, M.M. (1996): Effect of the clay mineral zeolite on ammonia inhibition of anaerobic thermophilic reactors treating cattle manure. Journal of Environmental Science and HealthPart A: Environmental Science and Engineering and Toxicology: Toxic/ Hazardous Substances and Environmental Engineering. Vol. 31, No. 2, 479–500.
- [65] Borja, R., Sanchez, E. and Weiland, P. (1996): Influence of ammonia concentration on thermophilic anaerobic digestion of cattle manure in upflow anaerobic sludge blanket (UASB) reactors. Process Biochemistry. Vol. 31, No. 5, 477–483.
- [66] Bouallagui, H., Haouari, O., Touhami, Y., Cheikh, R.B., Marouani, L. and Hamdi, M. (2004): Effect of temperature on the performance of an anaerobic tubular reactor treating fruit and vegetable waste. Process Biochemistry. Vol. 34, 2143–2148.



- [67] Boubaker, F. and Ridha, B.C. (2008): Modelling of the mesophilic anaerobic co-digestion of olive mill wastewater with olive mill solid waste using anaerobic digestion model No. 1 (ADM1). Bioresource Technology. Vol. 99, No. 14, 6565–6577.
- [68] Bousková, A., Dohányos, M., Schmidt, J.E. and Angelidaki, I. (2005): Strategies for changing temperature from mesophilic to thermophilic conditions in anaerobic CSTR reactors treating sewage sludge. Water Research. Vol. 39, 1481–1488.
- [69] Boyle, W.C.: Energy recovery from sanitary landfills a review. A seminar held in Göttingen. In: Schlegel, H.G. and Barnea, S. (Eds.): Microbial Energy Conversion. Pergamon Press, Oxford, 1976, 119–138.
- [70] Brambilla, M., Araldi, F., Marchesi, M., Bertazzoni, B., Zagni, M. and Navarotto, P. (2012): Monitoring of the startup phase of one continuous anaerobic digester at pilot scale level. Biomass and Bioenergy. Vol. 36, 439–446.
- [71] Braun, E.: Biogas Methangärung organischer Abfallstoffe. Springer, Wien, 1982.
- [72] Braun, R., Huber, P. and Meyrath, J. (1981): Ammonia toxicity in liquid piggery manure digestion. Biotechnology Letters. Vol. 3, No. 4, 159–164.
- [73] Breure, A.M. and van Andel, J.G. (1984): Hydrolysis and acidogenic fermentation of a protein, gelatin, in an anaerobic continuous culture. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 20, 40–45.
- [74] Brulé, M., Oechsner, H. and Jungbluth, T. (2014): Exponential model describing methane production kinetics in batch anaerobic digestion: A tool for evaluation of biochemical methane potential assays. Bioprocess and Biosystems Engineering. Vol. 37, No. 9, 1759–1770.
- [75] Brune, G. and Sahm, H. (1981): Anaerobe Umsetzung von organisch hochbelasteten Abwässern aus der Zellstoffindustrie. Wissenschaft und Umwelt. Vol. 3, 124–126.
- [76] Bryant, M.P. (1979): Microbial Methane Production Theoretical Aspects. Journal of Animal Science. Vol. 48, No. 1, 193–201.
- [77] Bryant, M.P., Campbell, L.L., Reddy, C.A. and Crabill, M.R. (1977): Growth of Desulfovibrio in Lactate or Ethanol Media Low in Sulfate in Association with H2-Utilizing Methanogenic Bacteria. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 33, No. 5, 1162–1169.
- [78] Bryant, M.P., Wolin, E.A., Wolin, M.J. and Wolfe, R.S. (1967): Methanobacillus omelianskii, a Symbiotic Association of Two Species of Bacteria. Archives of Microbiology. Vol. 59, No. 1-3, 20–31.
- [79] Bryers, J.D. (1985): Structured modeling of the anaerobic digestion of biomass particulates. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 27, No. 5, 638–649.



- [80] Buchauer, K. (1998): A comparison of two simple titration procedures to determine volatile fatty acids in influents to waste-water and sludge treatment processes. Water SA. Vol. 24, No. 1, 49– 56.
- [81] Bundesministerium für Ernährung, L.u.V.: Das Erneuerbare-Energien-Gesetz: Daten und Fakten zu Biomasse Die Novelle 2012. BMELV, Berlin, 2012.
- [82] Bundesministerium für Wirtschaft und Energie (Ed.): Erneuerbare Energien in Zahlen Nationale und internationale Entwicklung im Jahr 2019. BMWi, Berlin, 2020.
- [83] Burgess, J.E., Quarmby, J. and Stephenson, T. (1999): Role of micronutrients in activated sludge-based biotreatment of industrial effluents. Biotechnology Advances. Vol. 17, No. 1, 49– 70.
- [84] Buswell, A.M. and Müller, H.F. (1952): The Mechanism of Methane Fermentation. Industrial and Engineering Chemistry. Vol. 44, No. 3, 550–552.
- [85] Buttermann, G.: Energieverbrauch in Deutschland im Jahr 2019. Arbeitsgemeinschaft Energiebilanzen, Berlin, 2020.
- [86] Callander, I.J. and Barford, J.P. (1983): Precipitation, Chelation, and the Availability of Metals as Nutrients in Anaerobic Digestion. I. Methodology. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 25, No. 8, 1947–1957.
- [87] Calli, B., Mertoglu, B., Inanc, B. and Yenigun, O. (2005): Effects of high free ammonia concentrations on the performances of anaerobic bioreactors. Process Biochemistry. Vol. 40, No. 3-4, 1285–1292.
- [88] Carlsson, M., Lagerkvist, A. and Morgan-Sagastume, F. (2012): The effects of substrate pretreatment on anaerobic digestion systems: A review. Waste Management. Vol. 32, No. 9, 1634– 1650.
- [89] Cavaleiro, A.J., Salvador, A.F., Alves, J.I. and Alves, M. (2009): Continuous High Rate Anaerobic Treatment of Oleic Acid Based Wastewater is Possible after a Step Feeding Start-Up. Environmental Science and Technology. Vol. 43, No. 8, 2931–2936.
- [90] Cesur, D. and Albertson, M.L.: Modification of Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 for Accumulation and Biomass Recycling. In: American Geophysical Union Hydrology Days. Fort Collins, USA, 2005, 1–30.
- [91] Chachkhiani, M., Dabert, P., Abzianidze, T., Partskhaladze, G., Tsiklauri, L., Dudauri, T. and Godon, J.J. (2004): 16S rDNA characterisation of bacterial and archaeal communities during startup of anaerobic thermophilic digestion of cattle manure. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 93, 227– 232.



- [92] Chae, K.J., Jang, A., Yim, S.K. and Kim, I.S. (2008): The effects of digestion temperature and temperature shock on the biogas yields from the mesophilic anaerobic digestion of swine manure. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 99, 1–6.
- [93] Chaplin, M.F. and Bucke, C.: Enzyme Technology. University Press, Cambridge, 1990.
- [94] Chen, M. (1983): Adaptation of mesophilic temperatures populations to thermophilic anaerobic sewage fermentor. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 45, No. 4, 1271–1276.
- [95] Chen, Y., Cheng, J.J. and Creamer, K.S. (2008): Inhibition of anaerobic digestion process: A review. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 99, No. 10, 4044–4064.
- [96] Chen, Y.R. and Hashimoto, A.G.: Kinetics of Methane Fermentation. In: Biotechnology and Bioengineering Symposium. Wiley, New York, 1978, 269–282.
- [97] Chen, Z., Hu, D., Zhang, Z., Ren, N. and Zhu, H. (2009): Modeling of two-phase anaerobic process treating traditional Chinese medicine wastewater with the IWA Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 100, No. 20, 4623–4631.
- [98] Chmiel, H. (Ed.): Bioprozesstechnik. Spektrum, Heidelberg, 2011.
- [99] Choorit, W. and Wisarnwan, P. (2007): Effect of temperature on the anaerobic digestion of palm oil mill effluent. Electronic Journal of Biotechnology. Vol. 10, No. 3, 376–385.
- [100] Christen, P. and Jaussi, R.: Biochemie. Springer, Berlin, 2005.
- [101] Chynoweth, D.P. (1996): Environmental impact of biomethanogenesis. Environmental Monitoring and Assessment. Vol. 42, 3–18.
- [102] Cimatoribus, C.: Simulation and nonlinear control of anaerobic digestion, 2009.
- [103] Colleran, E., Finnegan, S. and Lens, P. (1995): Anaerobic treatment of sulphate-containing waste streams. Antonie van Leeuwenhoek. Vol. 67, No. 1, 29–46.
- [104] Conrad, R. and Wetter, B. (1990): Influence of temperature on energetics of hydrogen metabolism in homoacetogenic, methanogenic, and other anaerobic bacteria. Archives of Microbiology. Vol. 155, No. 1, 94–98.
- [105] Contois, D.E. (1959): Kinetics of Bacterial Growth: Relationship between Population Density and Specific Growth Rate of Continuous Cultures. Journal of General Microbiology. Vol. 21 No. 1, 40–50.
- [106] Copp, J.B., Jeppsson, U. and Rosen, C.: Towards an ASM1 ADM1 state variable interface for plant-wide wastewater treatment modeling. In: Proceedings of the 76th Annual Water Environment Federation Conference and Exposition (WEFTEC). Dallas, USA, 2003.



- [107] Cord-Ruwisch, R., Seitz, H.J. and Conrad, R. (1988): The capacity of hydrogenotrophic anaerobic bacteria to compete for traces of hydrogen depends on the redox potential of the terminal electron acceptor. Arch Microbiol. Vol. 149, No. 4, 350–357.
- [108] Costello, D.J., Greenfield, P.F. and Lee, P.L. (1991): Dynamic Modelling of a single-stage highrate anaerobic reactor - I. Model Derivation. Water Research. Vol. 25, No. 7, 847–858.
- [109] Costello, D.J., Greenfield, P.F. and Lee, P.L. (1991): Dynamic Modelling of a single-stage highrate anaerobic reactor - II. Model Verification. Water Research. Vol. 25, No. 7, 859–871.
- [110] Demirel, B., Neumann, L. and Scherer, P. (2008): Microbial Community Dynamics of a Continuous Mesophilic Anaerobic Biogas Digester Fed with Sugar Beet Silage. Engineering in Life Sciences. Vol. 8, No. 4, 390–398.
- [111] Demirel, B. and Scherer, P. (2011): Trace element requirements of agricultural biogas digesters during biological conversion of renewable biomass to methane. Biomass and Bioenergy. Vol. 35, No. 3, 992–998.
- [112] Denac, M., Miguel, A. and Dunn, I.J. (1988): Modeling dynamic experiments on the anaerobic degradation of molasses wastewater. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 31, No. 1, 1–10.
- [113] Derbal, K., Bencheikh-lehocine, M., Cecchi, F., Meniai, A.-H. and Pavan, P. (2009): Application of the IWA ADM1 model to simulate anaerobic co-digestion of organic waste with waste activated sludge in mesophilic condition. Bioresource Technology. Vol.100, No. 4, 1539–1543.
- [114] Dereli, R.K., Ersahin, M.E., Ozgun, H., Ozturk, I. and Aydin, A.F. (2010): Applicability of Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM1) for a specific industrial wastewater: Opium alkaloid effluents. Chemical Engineering Journal. Vol. 165, No. 1, 89–94.
- [115] Deuflhard, P. and Hohmann, A.: NumerischeMathematik 1 Eine algorithmisch orientierte Einführung. Walter de Gruyter, Berlin, 2008.
- [116] Deveci, N. and Ciftci, G. (2001): A mathematical model for the anaerobic treatment of Baker's yeast effluents. Waste Management. Vol. 21, No. 1, 99–103.
- [117] Diekert, G. and Wohlfarth, G. (1994): Metabolism of homoacetogens. Antonie van Leeuwenhoek. Vol. 66, 209–221.
- [118] Dinamarca, S., Aroca, G., Chamy, R. and Guerrero, L. (2003): The influence of pH in the hydrolytic stage of anaerobic digestion of the organic fraction of urban solid waste. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 48, No. 6, 249–254.
- [119] Dochain, D. (2001): State observation and adaptive linearizing control for distributed parameter (bio)chemical reactors. International Journal of Adaptive Control and Signal Processing. Vol. 15, No. 6, 633–653.
- [120] Dochain, D. (Ed.): Bioprocess control. ISTE Ltd and Wiley, New York, 2008.



- [121] Dochain, D. and Vanrolleghem, P.: Dynamical Modelling and Estimation in Wastewater Treatment Processes. IWA Publishing, London, 2001.
- [122] Dochain, D., Vanrolleghem, P.A. and van Daele, M. (1995): Structural identifiability of biokinetic models of activated sludge respiration. Water Research. Vol. 29, No. 11, 2571–2578.
- [123] Döhler, H., Eckel, H., Fröba, N., Grebe, S., Hartmann, S., Häußermann, U., Klages, S., Sauer, N., Nakazi, S., Niebaum, A., Roth, U., Wirth, B. and Wulf, S.: Faustzahlen Biogas. Kuratorium für Technik und Bauwesen in der Landwirtschaft e.V. (KTBL), Darmstadt, 2013.
- [124] Dohme, F., Machmüller, A., Wasserfallen, A. and Kreuzer, M. (2001): Ruminal methanogenesis as influenced by individual fatty acids supplemented to complete ruminant diets. Letters in Applied Microbiology. Vol. 32, No. 1, 47–51.
- [125] Donoso-Bravo, A., Mailier, J., Martin, C., Rodriguez, J., Aceves-Lara, C.A. and Wouwer, A.V. (2011): Model selection, identification and validation in anaerobic digestion: A review. Water Research. Vol. 45, No. 17, 5347–5364.
- [126] Donoso-Bravo, A., Mailier, J., Ruiz-Filippi, G. and Wouwer, A.V. (2013): Identification in an anaerobic batch system: Global sensitivity analysis, multi-start strategy and optimization criterion selection. Bioprocess and Biosystems Engineering. Vol. 36, No. 1, 35–43.
- [127] Donoso-Bravo, A., Pérez-Elvira, S.I. and Fdz-Polanco, F. (2010): Application of simplified models for anaerobic biodegradability tests: Evaluation of pre-treatment processes. Chemical Engineering Journal. Vol. 160, No. 2, 607–614.
- [128] Durand, J.H., Iannotti, E.L., Fischer, J.R. and Miles, J.B. (1988): Modeling, simulating and optimizing the anaerobic digestion of swine manure. Biological Wastes. Vol. 24, No. 1, 1–15.
- [129] Eastman, J.A. and Ferguson, J.F. (1981): Solubilization of Particulate Organic Carbon during the Acid Phase of Anaerobic Digestion. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 53, No. 3, 352–366.
- [130] Eck, C., Garcke, H. and Knabner, P.: Mathematische Modellierung. Springer, Berlin, 2011.
- [131] Eder, B. and Schulz, H.: Biogas-Praxis: Grundlagen Planung Anlagenbau Beispiele Wirtschaftlichkeit. Ökobuch, Staufen bei Freiburg, 2012.
- [132] Edwards, V.H. (1970): The influence of high substrate concentrations on microbial kinetics. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 12, No. 5, 679–712.
- [133] Effenberger, M., Aschmann, V., Herb, C., Helm, M. and Müller, J.S.: Empfehlungen für die messtechnische Ausstattung landwirtschaftlicher Biogasanlagen. Arbeitsgemeinschaft Landechnik und landwirtschaftliches Bauwesen in Bayern, Freising, 2012.
- [134] Elefsiniotis, P. and Oldham, W.K. (1994): Influence of pH on the Acid-Phase Anaerobic Digestion of Primary Sludge. Journal of Chemical Technology and Biotechnology. Vol. 60, No. 1, 89–96.



- [135] El-Fadel, M., Maroun, R., Eldeen, R.B.F. and Ghanimeh, S. (2012): ADM1 performance using SS-OFMSW with non-acclimated inoculums. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 66, No. 9, 1885– 1892.
- [136] Elferink, S.J.W.H.O., Visser, A., Pol, L.W.H. and Stams, A.J.M. (1994): Sulfate reduction in methanogenic bioreactors. FEMS Microbiology Reviews. Vol. 15, No. 2-3, 119–136.
- [137] El-Mashad, H.M., Zeeman, G. and Lettinga, G.: Thermophilic Anaerobic digestion of cow manure. Effect of temperature on hydrolysis. In: Proceedings of the 9th World Congress Anaerobic Digestion. Antwerpen, Belgium, 2001.
- [138] El-Mashad, H.M., Zeeman, G., van Loon, W.K.P., Bot, G.P.A. and Lettinga, G. (2004): Effect of temperature and temperature fluctuation on thermophilic anaerobic digestion of cattle manure. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 95, 191–201.
- [139] Emig, G. and Klemm, E.: Technische Chemie: Einführung in die Chemische Reaktionstechnik. Springer, Berlin, 2005.
- [140] Englezos, P. and Kalogerakis, N.: Applied Parameter Estimation for Chemical Engineers. Marcel Dekker, New York, 2001.
- [141] Esposito, G., Frunzo, L., Panico, A. and Pirozzi, F. (2011): Model calibration and validation for OFMSW and sewage sludge co-digestion reactors. Waste Management. Vol. 31, No. 12, 2527– 2535.
- [142] Facchin, V., Cavinato, C., Fatone, F., Pavan, P., Cecchi, F. and Bolzonella, D. (2013): Effect of trace element supplementation on the mesophilic anaerobic digestion of foodwaste in batch trials: The influence of inoculum origin. Biochemical Engineering Journal. Vol. 70, 71–77.
- [143] Fachagentur Nachwachsende Rohstoffe (Ed.): Ergenisse des Biogas-Messprogramms. FNR, Gülzow, 2005.
- [144] Fachagentur Nachwachsende Rohstoffe (Ed.): Biogas-Messprogramm II. FNR, Gülzow, 2010.
- [145] Fachagentur Nachwachsende Rohstoffe (Ed.): Biogas-Messprogramm II: 61 Biogasanlagen im Vergleich. FNR, Gülzow, 2010.
- [146] Fachagentur Nachwachsende Rohstoffe (Ed.): Energiepflanzen für Biogasanlagen. FNR, Gülzow, 2012.
- [147] Fachagentur Nachwachsende Rohstoffe (Ed.): Leitfaden Biogas: Von der Gewinnung zur Nutzung. FNR, Gülzow, 2013.
- [148] Fachagentur Nachwachsende Rohstoffe: Schema einer landwirtschaftlichen Biogasanlage, 2015. https://mediathek.fnr.de/grafiken/daten-und-fakten/bioenergie/biogas.html.



- [149] Fachagentur Nachwachsende Rohstoffe (Ed.): Basisdaten Bioenergie Deutschland 2021. FNR, Gülzow, 2021.
- [150] Fahrmeir, L., Kneib, T. and Lang, S.: Regression Modelle, Methoden und Anwendungen. Springer, Berlin, 2007.
- [151] Fang, H.H.P. and Liu, H. (2002): Effect of pH on Hydrogen production from glucose by a mixed culture. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 82, No. 1, 87–93.
- [152] Fedorovich, V., Lens, P. and Kalyuzhnyi, S. (2003): Extension of Enaerobic Digestion Model No.
   1 with processes of sulfate reduction. Applied Biochemistry and Biotechnology. Vol. 109, No. 1-3, 33–45.
- [153] Feng, X.M., Karlsson, A., Svensson, B.H. and Bertilsson, S. (2010): Impact of trace element addition on biogas production from food industrial waste - Linking process to microbial communities. FEMS Microbiology Ecology. Vol. 74, No. 1, 226–240.
- [154] Feng, Y., Behrendt, J., Wendland, C. and Otterpohl, R. (2006): Parameter analysis of the IWA Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 for the anaerobic digestion of blackwater with kitchen refuse. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 54, No. 4, 139–147.
- [155] Fermoso, F.G., Bartacek, J., Jansen, S. and Lens, P.N.L. (2009): Metal supplementation to UASB bioreactors: From cell-metal interactions to full-scale application. Science of The Total Environment. Vol. 407, No. 12, 3652–3667.
- [156] Fernandez, A., Huang, S., Seston, S., Xing, J., Hickey, R., Criddle, C. and Tiedje, J. (1999): How Stable Is Stable? Function versus Community Composition. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 65, No. 8, 3697–3704.
- [157] Ferry, J.G. (1992): Biochemistry of Methanogenesis. Critical Reviews in Biochemistry and Molecular Biology. Vol. 27, No. 6, 473–503.
- [158] Fezzani, B. and Cheikh, R.B. (2008): Implementation of IWA anaerobic digestion model No. 1 (ADM1) for simulating the thermophilic anaerobic co-digestion of olive mill wastewater with olive mill solid waste in a semi-continuous tubular digester. Chemical Engineering Journal. Vol. 141, No. 1-3, 75–88.
- [159] Flotats, X., Ahring, B.K. and Angelidaki, I. (2003): Parameter identification of thermophilic anaerobic degradation of valerate. Applied Biochemistry and Biotechnology. Vol. 109, No. 1, 47– 62.
- [160] Forschungsanstalten, V.D.L.U.-u.: Methodenbuch III Die chemische Untersuchung von Futtermitteln. VDLUFA Verlag, Darmstadt, 2012.
- [161] Fricke, K., Heußner, C., Hüttner, A., Turk, T., Banemann, D., Pereira, C., Bauer, W. and Bidlingmaier, W. (2014): Vergärung von Bio- und Grünabfällen - Teil 3: Maßnahmen zur Verbesserung



der Funktionalität und Energieeffizienz bei Vergärung von Bio- und Grünabfällen. Müll und Abfall. Vol. 3, 116–125.

- [162] Fricke, K., Heußner, C., Hüttner, A., Turk, T., Bauer, W. and Bidlingmaier, W. (2013): Vergärung von Bio- und Grünabfällen - Teil 1: Ausbaupotenzial bei der Vergärung von Bio- und Grünabfällen. Müll und Abfall. Vol. 12, 628–635.
- [163] Fricke, K., Santen, H., Wallmann, R., Hüttner, A. and Dichtl, N. (2007): Operating problems in anaerobic digestion plants resulting from nitrogen in MSW. Waste Management. Vol. 27, No. 1, 30–43.
- [164] Fritsche, B., Zorn, S., Müller, K., Reinhold, J. and Löhmannsröben, H.G.: Intelligente Prozesssteuerung für Biogasanlagen auf der Basis kontinuierlicher Prozessanalysen. Institut für Energetik und Umwelt, Leipzig, 2005.
- [165] Fuchs, G. and Schlegel, H.: Allgemeine Mikrobiologie. Thieme, Stuttgart, 2007.
- [166] Fukuzaki, S., Nishio, N., Shobayashi, M. and Nagai, S. (1990): Methane by Hydrogen, Acetate, and Propionate Inhibition of the Fermentation of Propionate to. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 56, No. 3, 719–723.
- [167] Gaden, D.L.F.: Modelling Anaerobic Digesters in Three Dimensions: Integration of Biochemistry with Computational Fluid Dynamics, 2013.
- [168] Gaida, D.: Dynamic Real-Time Substrate Feed Optimization of Anaerobic Co-Digestion Plants, 2014.
- [169] Gaida, D., Wolf, C. and Bongards, M. (2017): Feed control of anaerobic digestion processes for renewable energy production: A review. Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews. Vol. 68, No. 22, 869–875.
- [170] Gali, A., Benabdallah, T., Astals, S. and Mata-Alvarez, J. (2009): Modified version of ADM1 model for agro-waste application. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 100, No. 11, 2783–2790.
- [171] Gallert, C., Bauer, S. and Winter, J. (1998): Effect of ammonia on the anaerobic degradation of protein by a mesophilic and thermophilic biowaste population. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 50, No. 4, 495–501.
- [172] Gallert, C. and Winter, J. (1997): Mesophilic and thermophilic anaerobic digestion of sourcesorted organic wastes: Effect of ammonia on glucose degradation and methane production. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 48, No. 3, 405–410.
- [173] Gallert, C. and Winter, J.: Bacterial Metabolism in Wastewater Treatment Systems. In: Jördening, H.J. and Winter, J. (Eds.): Environmental Biotechnology: Concepts and Applications. Wiley-VCH, Weinheim, 2005.



- [174] Garcia-Ochoa, F., Santos, V.E., Naval, L., Guardiola, E. and Lopeza, B. (1999): Kinetic Model for Anaerobic Digestion of Livestock Manure. Enzyme and Microbial Technology. Vol. 25, No. 1-2, 55–60.
- [175] Gaudy, A.F. and Gaudy, E.T.: Microbiology for Environmental Scientists and Engineers. McGraw-Hill, Tokyo, 1980.
- [176] Gavala, H.N., Angelidaki, I. and Ahring, B.K.: Kinetics and Modeling of Anaerobic Digestion Process. In: Ahring, B.K. (Ed.): Biomethanation I. Springer, Berlin, 2003, 57–93.
- [177] Gavala, H.N., Yenal, U., Skiadas, I.V., Westermann, P. and Ahring, B.K. (2003): Mesophilic and thermophilic anaerobic digestion of primaryand secondarysludge. Effect of pre-treatment at elevated temperature. Water Research. Vol. 37, 4561–4572.
- [178] Gerardi, M.H.: The Microbiology of Anaerobic Digesters. Wiley, Hoboken, 2003.
- [179] Gerdes, I., Klawonn, F. and Kruse, R.: Evolutionionäre Algorithmen Genetische Algorithmen -Strategien und Optimierungsverfahren - Beispielanwendungen. Vieweg, Wiesbaden, 2004.
- [180] Gikas, P. (2007): Kinetic responses of activated sludge to individual and joint nickel (Ni(II)) and cobalt (Co(II)): An isobolographic approach. Journal of Hazardous Materials. Vol. 143, No. 1-2, 246–256.
- [181] Girault, R., Nauleau, G.B.F., Poullain, C., Buffet, J., Steyer, J.P., Sadowski, A.G. and Béline, F. (2012): A waste characterisation procedure for ADM1 implementation based on degradation kinetics. Water Research. Vol. 46, No. 13, 4099–4110.
- [182] Girault, R., Rousseau, P., Steyer, J.P., Bernet, N. and Beline, F. (2011): Combination of batch experiments with continuous reactor data for ADM1 calibration: Application to anaerobic digestion of pig slurry. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 63, No. 11, 2575–2582.
- [183] Godon, J.J., Zumstein, E., Dabert, P., Habouzit, F. and Moletta, R. (1997): Molecular microbial diversity of an anaerobic digestor as determined by small-subunit rDNA sequence analysis. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 63, No. 7, 2802–2813.
- [184] Gorris, L.G.M., van Deursen, J.M.A., van der Drift, C. and Vogels, G.D. (1989): Inhibition of propionate degradation by acetate in methanogenic fluidized bed reactors. Biotechnology Letters. Vol. 11, No. 1, 61–66.
- [185] Gottschalk, G.: Bacterial Metabolism. Springer, Berlin, 2008.
- [186] Götz, J., Beck, J. and Hiepp, G.: Motivation, Voraussetzungen und Möglichkeiten für die Prozessüberwachung. Arbeitsgemeinschaft Landechnik und landwirtschaftliches Bauwesen in Bayern, Freising, 2009.
- [187] Gourdon, R. and Vermande, P. (1987): Effects of propionic acid concentration on anaerobic digestion of pig manure. Biomass. Vol. 13, No. 1, 1–12.



- [188] Grady, C.P.L., Daigger, G.T., Love, N.G. and Filipe, C.D.M.: Biological Wastewater Treatment. IWA Publishing, London, 2011.
- [189] Grau, P., Dohanyos, M. and Chudoba, J. (1975): Kinetics of multicomponent substrate removal by activated sludge. Water Research. Vol. 9, No. 7, 637–642.
- [190] Grim, J., Nilsson, D., Hansson, P.A. and Nordberg, A. (2015): Demand-Orientated Power Production from Biogas: Modeling and Simulations under Swedish Conditions. Energy Fuels. Vol. 29, No. 7, 4066–4075.
- [191] Guisasola, A., Sharma, K.R., Keller, J. and Yuan, Z. (2009): Development of a model for assessing methane formation in rising main sewers. Water Research. Vol. 43, No. 11, 2874– 2884.
- [192] Gujer, W. and Zehnder, A.J.B. (1983): Convertion Processes in Anaerobic Digestion. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 15, 127–167.
- [193] Güngör-Demirci, G. and Demirer, G.N. (2004): Effect of initial COD concentration, nutrient addition, temperature and microbial acclimation on anaerobic treatability of broiler and cattle manure. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 93, 109–117.
- [194] Günther, T.: Zum Fällungsprozess und Wachstum kugelförmiger SiO2-Partikel, 2008.
- [195] Haag, J.E., Wouwer, A.V. and Queinnec, I. (2003): Macroscopic modelling and identification of an anaerobic waste treatment process. Chemical Engineering Science. Vol. 58, 4307–4316.
- [196] Hahn, H., Krautkremer, B., Hartmann, K. and Wachendorf, M. (2014): Review of concepts for a demand-driven biogas supply for flexible power generation. Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews. Vol. 29, 383–393.
- [197] Haldane, J.B.S.: Enzymes. Longmans, Green and Company, London, 1930.
- [198] Hanaki, K., Matsuo, T. and Nagase, M. (1981): Mechanism of inhibition caused by long-chain fatty acids in anaerobic digestion process. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 23, No. 7, 1591–1610.
- [199] Hansen, K.H., Angelidaki, I. and Ahring, B.K. (1998): Anaerobic Digestion of Swine Manure: Inhibition by Ammonia. Water Research. Vol. 32, No. 1, 5–12.
- [200] Hao, L.-P., Lü, F., He, P.-J., Li, L. and Shao, L.-M. (2011): Predominant Contribution of Syntrophic Acetate Oxidation toThermophilic Methane Formation at High Acetate Concentrations. Environmental Science and Technology. Vol. 45, No. 2, 508–513.
- [201] Harada, H., Uemura, S. and Momonoi, K. (1994): Interaction between sulfate-reducing bacteria and methane-producing bacteria in UASB reactors fed with low strength wastes containing different levels of sulfate. Water Research. Vol. 28, No. 2, 355–367.



- [202] Harper, S.R. and Pohland, F.G. (1986): Recent Developments in Hydrogen Management During Anaerobic Biological Wastewater Treatment. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 28, No. 4, 585–602.
- [203] Hashimoto, A.G. (1986): Ammonia inhibition of methanogenesis from cattle wastes. Agricultural Wastes. Vol. 17, No. 4, 241–261.
- [204] Havlik, I., Votruba, J. and Sobotka, M. (1986): Mathematical modelling of the anaerobic digestion process: Application of dynamic mass-energy balance. Folia Microbiologica. Vol. 31, No. 1, 56–68.
- [205] Heiermann, M., Quinones, T.S., Budde, J., Schaff, J., Hilse, A. and Plöchl, M.: Prozessoptimierung durch den Einsatz von Enzymen in Biogasanlagen. In: Einsatz von Hilfsmitteln zur Steigerung der Effizienz und Stabilität des Biogasprozesses. FNR, Gülzow, 2010.
- [206] Heinzle, E., Dunn, I.J. and Ryhiner, G.B.: Modeling and control for anaerobic wastewater treatment. In: Fiechter, A. (Ed.): Bioprocess Design and Control. Springer, Berlin, 1993, 79–114.
- [207] Henderson, P.J.F. (1971): Ion Transport by Energy-Conserving Biological Membranes. Annual Review of Microbiology. Vol. 25, 393–428.
- [208] Hendriks, A.T.W.M. and Zeeman, G. (2009): Pretreatments to enhance the digestibility of lignocellulosic biomass. Bioresource Technology. Vol.100, No. 1, 10–18.
- [209] Henkelmann, G., Köcker, K.M.z., Gronauer, A., Effenberger, M., Heuwinkel, H. and Lebuhn, M.: Schlüsselparameter zur Kontrolle des Gärprozesses Laboranalytik. Arbeitsgemeinschaft Landechnik und landwirtschaftliches Bauwesen in Bayern, Freising, 2010.
- [210] Hertwig, K. and Martens, L.: Chemische Verfahrenstechnik: Berechnung, Auslegung und und Betrieb chemischer Reaktoren. Oldenbourg Wissenschaftsverlag, München, 2012.
- [211] Heukelekian, H.: Basic principles of sludge digestion. In: McCabe, J. and Eckenfelder, W.W. (Eds.): Biological Treatment of Sewage and Industrial Wastes. Reinhold Publishing Corporation, New York, 1958.
- [212] Hill, D.T. (1982): A comprehensive dynamic model for animal waste methanogenesis. Transactions of the American Society of Agricultural and Biological Engineers (ASABE). Vol. 25, No. 5, 1374–1380.
- [213] Hill, D.T. and Barth, C.L. (1977): A dynamic model for simulation of animal waste digestion. Journal of Water Polution and Control Federation. Vol. 49, 2129–2143.
- [214] Hill, D.T. and Bolte, J.P. (1989): Digester Stress as Related to Iso-butyric and Iso-valeric Acids. Biological Wastes. Vol. 28, No. 1, 33–37.
- [215] Hill, D.T., Cobb, S.A. and Bolte, J.P. (1987): Using Volatile Fatty Acid Relationships to Predict Anaerobic Digester Failure. Transactions of the ASABE. Vol. 30, No. 2, 496–501.



- [216] Hill, D.T. and Holmberg, R.D. (1988): Long chain volatile fatty acid relationships in anaerobic digestion of swine waste. Biological Wastes. Vol. 23, No. 3, 195–214.
- [217] Hills, D.J. (1979): Effects of carbon: Nitrogen ratio on anaerobic digestion of dairy manure. Agricultural Wastes. Vol. 1, No. 4, 267–278.
- [218] Hinkelmann, K. and Kempthorne, O.: Design and Analysis of Experiments: Advanced Experimental Design. Wiley, New York, 2005.
- [219] Hinkelmann, K. and Kempthorne, O.: Design and Analysis of Experiments: Introduction to Experimental Design. Wiley, New York, 2008.
- [220] Hinken, L., Urban, I., Haun, E., Weichgrebe, D. and Rosenwinkel, K.-H. (2008): The valuation of malnutrition in the mono-digestion of maize silage by anaerobic batch tests. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 58, No. 7, 1453–1459.
- [221] Hitzmann, B. and Scheper, T.: Bioprozessanalytik und -steuerung. In: Chmiel, H. (Ed.): Bioprozesstechnik. Spektrum, Heidelberg, 2011, 263–294.
- [222] Hoban, D.J. and van den Berg, L. (1979): Effect of Iron on Conversion of Acetic Acid to Methane During Methanogenic Fermentations. Journal of Applied Microbiology. Vol. 47, No. 1, 153–159.
- [223] Hobson, P.N. and Shaw, B.G. (1976): Inhibition of methane production by Methanobacterium formicicum. Water Research. Vol. 10, No. 10, 849–852.
- [224] Hochloff, P. and Braun, M. (2014): Optimizing biogas plants with excess power unit and storage capacity in electricity and control reserve markets. Biomass Bioenergy. Vol. 65, 125–135.
- [225] Holmberg, A. (1982): On the practical identifiability of microbial growth models incorporating Michaelis-Menten type nonlinearities. Mathematical Biosciences. Vol. 62, No. 1, 23–43.
- [226] Holubar, P., Zani, L., Hager, M., Fröschl, W., Radak, Z. and Braun, R. (2000): Modelling of anaerobic digestion using self-organizing maps and artificial neural networks. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 41, No. 12, 159-156.
- [227] Holubar, P., Zani, L., Hager, M., Fröschl, W., Radak, Z. and Braun, R. (2002): Advanced controlling of anaerobic digestion by means of hierarchical neural networks. Water Research. Vol. 36, No. 10, 2582–2588.
- [228] Homma, T. and Saltelli, A. (1996): Importance measures in global sensitivity analysis of nonlinear models. Reliability Engineering and System Safety. Vol. 52, No. 1, 1–17.
- [229] Horiuchi, J., Kikuchi, S., Kobayashi, M., Kanno, T. and Shimizu, T. (2001): Modeling of pH response in continuous anaerobic acidogenesis by an artificial neural network. Biochemical Engineering Journal. Vol. 9, No. 3, 199–204.



- [230] Hörnicke, M.: Identifikation kinetischer Parameter für ein vereinfachtes Reaktionsmodell des Biogasprozesses. Diplomarbeit, 2015.
- [231] Huete, E., Gracia, M.d., Ayesa, E. and Garcia-Heras, J.L. (2006): ADM1-based methodology for the characterisation of the influent sludge in anaerobic reactors. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 54, No. 4, 157–166.
- [232] Humphrey, A.E.: The hydrolysis of cellulosic materials to useful products. In: Brown, R.D. and Jurasek, L. (Eds.): Hydrolysis of Cellulose: Mechanisms of Enzymatic and Acid Catalysis. American Chemical Society, Washington, 1979, 22–53.
- [233] Hwu, C.S., Tseng, S.K., Yuan, C.Y., Kulik, Z. and Lettinga, G. (1998): Biosorption of long-chain fatty acids in UASB treatment process. Water Research. Vol. 32, No. 5, 1571–1579.
- [234] Imboden, D.M. and Koch, S.: Systemanalyse: Einführung in die mathematische Modellierung natürlicher Systeme. Springer, Berlin, 2008.
- [235] Ingenieure, V.D.: Richtline 6430 Vergärung organischer Stoffe: Substratcharakterisierung, Probenahme, Stoffdatenerhebung, Gärversuche. Beuth, Berlin, 2016.
- [236] Iranpour, R., Cox, H.H.J., Fan, S., Abkian, V., Kearney, J. and Haug, R.T. (2005): Short-Term and Long-Term Effects of Increasing Temperatures on the Stability and the Production of Volatile Sulfur Compounds in Full-Scale Thermophilic Anaerobic Digesters. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 91, No. 2, 199–212.
- [237] Isa, Z., Grusenmeyer, S. and Verstraete, W. (1986): Sulfate Reduction Relative to Methane Production in High-Rate Anaerobic Digestion: Technical Aspects. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 51, No. 3, 572–579.
- [238] Isermann, R. and Münchhof, M.: Identification of Dynamic Systems. Springer, Berlin, 2011.
- [239] Jain, S., Lala, A.K., Bhatia, S.K. and Kudchadker, A.P. (1992): Modelling of hydrolysis controlled anaerobic digestion. Journal of Chemical Technology and Biotechnology. Vol. 53, No. 4, 337– 344.
- [240] Jäkel, K. (2007): Der Schwefel muss raus. dlz Agrarmagazin. No. 2, 90–96.
- [241] Janssen, P.H.M. and Heuberger, P.S.C. (1996): Calibration of process-oriented models. Ecological Modelling. Vol. 83, No. 1-2, 55–66.
- [242] Jarvis, A., Nordberg, A., Jarlsvik, T., Mathisen, B. and Svensson, B.H. (1997): Improvement of a grass-clover silage-fed biogas process by the addition of cobalt. Biomass and Bioenergy. Vol. 12, No. 6, 453–460.
- [243] Jeong, H.S., Suh, C.W., Lim, J.L., Lee, S.H. and Shin, H.S. (2005): Analysis and application of ADM1 for anaerobic methane production. Bioprocess and Biosystems Engineering. Vol. 27, No. 2, 81–89.



- [244] Jeppsson, U., Pons, M.n., Nopens, I., Alex, J., Copp, J.B., Gernaey, K.V., Steyer, C.R.J.P. and Vanrolleghem, P.A. (2007): Benchmark simulation model no 2: General protocol and exploratory case studies. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 56, No. 8, 67–78.
- [245] Jeris, J.S. and McCarty, P.L. (1965): The Biochemistry of Methane Formation Using C14 Tracers. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 37, No. 2, 178–192.
- [246] Jetten, M.S.M., Stams, A.J.M. and Zehnder, A.J.B. (1992): Methanogenesis from acetate: A comparison of the acetate metabolism in Methanothrix soehngenii and Methanosarcina spp. FEMS Microbiology Reviews. Vol. 88, 181–198.
- [247] Jimenez, J., Latrille, E., Harmand, J., Robles, A., Ferrer, J., Gaida, D., Wolf, C., Mairet, F., Bernard, O., Alcaraz-Gonzalez, V., Mendez-Acosta, H., Zitomer, D., Totzke, D., Spanjers, H., Jacobi, F., Guwy, A., Dinsdale, R., Premier, G., Mazhegrane, S., Ruiz-Filippi, G., Seco, A., Ribeiro, T., Pauss, A. and Steyer, J.P. (2015): Instrumentation and control of anaerobic digestion processes - a review and some research challenges. Reviews in Environmental Science and Biotechnology. Vol. 14, No. 4, 615–648.
- [248] Jung, J.-Y., Lee, S.-M., Shin, P.-K. and Chung, Y.-C. (2000): Effect of pH on Phase Separated Anaerobic Digestion. Biotechnology and Bioprocess Engineering. Vol. 5, No. 6, 456–459.
- [249] Kabara, J.J.: Medium-chain fatty acids and esters. In: Branen, A.L. and Davidson, P.M. (Eds.): Antimicrobials in food. Dekker, New York, 1983, 109–140.
- [250] Kaiser, F., Metzner, T., Effenberger, M. and Gronauer, A.: Sicherung der Prozessstabilität in landwirtschaftlichen Biogasanlagen. Bayerische Landesanstalt für Landwirtschaft (LfL), Freising, 2007.
- [251] Kalfas, H., Skiadas, I.V., Gavala, H.N., Stamatelatou, K. and Lyberatos, G. (2006): Application of ADM1 for the simulation of anaerobic digestion of olive pulp under mesophilic and thermophilic conditions. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 54, No. 4, 149–156.
- [252] Kaltschmitt, M. ; Hartmann, H. and Hofbauer, H. (Eds.): Energie aus Biomasse: Grundlagen, Techniken und Verfahren. Springer, Berlin, 2009.
- [253] Kaltschmitt, M. ; Streicher, W. and Wiese, A. (Eds.): Erneuerbare Energien: Systemtechnik, Wirtschaftlichkeit, Umweltaspekte. Springer, Berlin, 2013.
- [254] Kalyuzhnyi, S.V. (1997): Batch anaerobic digestion of glucose and its mathematical modeling. II.
   Description, verification and application of model. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 59, No. 2-3, 249–258.
- [255] Kalyuzhnyi, S.V. and Davlyatshina, M.A. (1997): Batch anaerobic digestion of glucose and its mathematical modeling. I. Kinetic Investigations. Bioresource Technology. Volume 59, No. 1, 73–80.



- [256] Kalyuzhnyi, S.V., Gachok, V.P., Sklyar, V.I. and Varfolomeyev, S.D. (1991): Kinetic Investigation and Mathematical Modeling of Methanogenesis of Glucose. Applied Biochemistry and Biotechnology. Vol. 28-29, No. 1, 183–195.
- [257] Kampmann, K., Ratering, S., Baumann, R., Schmidt, M., Zerr, W. and Schnell, S. (2012): Hydrogenotrophic methanogens dominate in biogas reactors fed with defined substrates. Systematic and Applied Microbiology. Vol. 35, No. 6, 404–413.
- [258] Kapp, H.: Schlammfaulung mit hohem Feststoffgehalt, 1984.
- [259] Karakashev, D., Batstone, D.J., Trably, E. and Angelidaki, I. (2006): Acetate Oxidation Is the Dominant Methanogenic Pathway from Acetate in the Absence of Methanosaetaceae. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 72, No. 7, 5138–5141.
- [260] Karhadkar, P.P., Audic, J.M., Faup, G.M. and Khanna, P. (1987): Sulfide and sulfate inhibition of methanogenesis. Water Research. Vol. 21, No. 9, 1061–1066.
- [261] Karlsson, A., Einarsson, P., Schnürer, A., Sundberg, C., Ejlertsson, J. and Svensson, B.H. (2012): Impact of trace element addition on degradation efficiency of volatile fatty acids, oleic acid and phenyl acetate and on microbial populations in a biogas digester. Journal of Bioscience and Bioengineering. Vol. 114, No. 4, 446–452.
- [262] Kayhanian, M. (1994): Performance of a high-solids anaerobic digestion process under various ammonia concentrations. Journal of Chemical Technology and Biotechnology. 59 (4), 349–352. https://doi.org/10.1002/jctb.280590406.
- [263] Kayhanian, M. and Rich, D. (1995): Pilot-scale high solids thermophilic anaerobic digestion of municipal solid waste with an emphasis on nutrient requirements. Biomass and Bioenergy. Vol. 8, No. 6, 433–444.
- [264] Keller, J., Romli, M., Lee, P.L. and Greenfield, P.F. (1993): Dynamic Model Simulation and Verification of a Two-Stage High-Rate Anaerobic Treatment Process with Recycle. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 28, No. 11-12, 197–207.
- [265] Keshtkar, A., Ghaforian, H., Abolhamd, G. and Meyssami, B. (2001): Dynamic simulation of cyclic batch anaerobic digestion of cattle manure. Bioresource Technology. 80 (1), 9–17. https://doi.org/10.1016/S0960-8524(01)00071-2.
- [266] Keymer, U. and Schilcher, A.: Überlegungen zur Errechnung theoretischer Gasausbeuten vergärbarer Substrate in Biogasanlagen. Landtechnik, Freising, 1997.
- [267] Keymer, U. and Schilcher, A.: Biogasanlagen: Berechnung der Gasausbeute von Kosubstraten, 2012. http://www.lfl.bayern.de/iba/energie/031560/.
- [268] Khan, A.W. and Trottier, T.M. (1978): Effect of sulfur-containing compounds on anaerobic degradation of cellulose to methane by mixed cultures obtained from sewage sludge. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 35, No. 6, 1027–1034.



- [269] Khanal, S.K. and Hu, J.C. (2003): Anaerobic Treatment of High Sulfate Wastewater with Oxygenation to Control Sulfide Toxicity. Journal of Environmental Engineering. Vol. 129, No. 12, 1104– 1111.
- [270] Kiely, G., Tayfur, G., Dolan, C. and Tanji, K. (1997): Physical and Mathematical Modelling of anaerobic digestion of organic waste. Water Research. Vol. 31, No. 3, 534–540.
- [271] Kim, J.K., Oh, B.R., Chun, Y.N. and Kim, S.W. (2006): Effects of Temperature and Hydraulic Retention Time on Anaerobic Digestion of Food Waste. Journal of Bioscience and Bioengineering. Vol. 102, No. 4, 328–332.
- [272] Kim, M., H, Y., Ahn and Speece, R.E. (2002): Comparative process stability and efficiency of anaerobic digestion; mesophilic vs. thermophilic. Water Research. Vol. 36, 4369–4385.
- [273] Kirchgeßner, M.: Tierernährung: Leitfaden für Studium, Beratung und Praxis. DLG-Verlag, Frankfurt, 2014.
- [274] Kleerebezem, R. and van Loosdrecht, M.C.M. (2006): Waste characterization for implementation in ADM1. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 54, No. 4, 167–174.
- [275] Kleinstreuer, C. and Poweigha, T. (1982): Dynamic Simulator for Anaerobic Digestion Processes. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 24, No. 9, 1941–1951.
- [276] Klocke, M., Mähnert, P., Mundt, K., Souidi, K. and Linke, B. (2007): Microbial community analysis of a biogas-producing completely stirred tank reactor fed continuously with fodder beet silage as mono-substrate. Systematic and Applied Microbiology. Vol. 30, No. 2, 139–151.
- [277] Klocke, M., Nettmann, E., Bergmann, I., Mundt, K., Souidi, K., Mumme, J. and Linke, B. (2008): Characterization of the methanogenic Archaea within two-phase biogas reactor systems operated with plant biomass. Systematic and Applied Microbiology. Vol. 31, No. 3, 190–205.
- [278] Kloss, R.: Planung von Biogasanlagen nach technisch-wirtschaftlichen Kriterien. Oldenbourg Wissenschaftsverlag, München, 1986.
- [279] Koch, K.: Verfahrenstechnische Untersuchungen und mathematische Modellierung der Prozesse bei der Vergärung von Grassilage, 2010.
- [280] Koch, K., Gepperth, S., Andrade, D., Ebertseder, F. and Gronauer, A.: Hilfsmitteleinsatz bei der Biogaserzeugung - Überblick und Erfahrungen aus Labor und Praxis. In: Einsatz von Hilfsmitteln zur Steigerung der Effizienz und Stabilität des Biogasprozesses. FNR, Gülzow, 2010.
- [281] Koch, K., Lübken, M., Gehring, T., Wichern, M. and Horn, H. (2010): Biogas from grass silage -Measurements and modeling with ADM1. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 101, No. 21, 8158– 8165.



- [282] Komemoto, K., Lim, Y.G., Nagao, N., Onoue, Y., Niwa, C. and Toda, T. (2009): Effect of temperature on VFA's and biogas production in anaerobic solubilization of food waste. Waste Management. Vol. 29, 2950–2955.
- [283] Kortum, G., Vogel, W. and Andrussow, K.: Dissoziationskonstante organischer Säuren in wässriger Lösung. Institut für physikalische Chemie, Universität Tübingen, 1960.
- [284] Koster, I.W. (1986): Characteristics of the pH-influenced adaptation of methanogenic sludge to ammonium toxicity. Journal of Chemical Technology and Biotechnology. Vol. 36, No. 10, 445– 455.
- [285] Koster, I.W. and Cramer, A. (1987): Inhibition of Methanogenesis from Acetate in Granular Sludge by Long-Chain Fatty Acids. Appl. Environ. Microbiol, Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 53, No. 2, 403–409.
- [286] Koster, I.W. and Koomen, E. (1988): Ammonia inhibition of the maximum growth rate of hydrogenotrophic methanogens at various pH-levels and temperatures. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 28, 500–505.
- [287] Koster, I.W. and Lettinga, G. (1984): The influence of ammonium-nitrogen on the specific activity of pelletized methanogenic sludge. Agricultural Wastes. Vol. 9, No. 3, 205–216.
- [288] Koster, I.W. and Lettinga, G. (1988): Anaerobic Digestion at Extreme Ammonia Concentrations. Biological Wastes. Vol. 25, No. 1, 51–59.
- [289] Koster, I.W., Rinzema, A., Vegt, A.L.d. and Lettinga, G. (1986): Sulfide inhibition of the methanogenic activity of granular sludge at various pH-levels. Water Research. Vol. 20, No. 12, 1561– 1567.
- [290] Koutrouli, E.C., Kalfas, H., Gavala, H.N., Skiadas, I.V., Stamatelatou, K. and Lyberatos, G. (2009): Hydrogen and methane production through two-stage mesophilic anaerobic digestion of olive pulp. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 100, No. 15, 3718–3723.
- [291] Krassowski, J.: Prozessüberwachung und -automatisierung zur Dynamisierung und Verbesserung der Effizienz des Biogasanlagenbetriebs. Fraunhofer Umsicht, Oberhausen, 2009.
- [292] Krause, L., Diaz, N.N., Edwards, R.A., Gartemann, K.H., Krömeke, H., Neuweger, H., Pühler, A., Runte, K.J., Schlüter, A., Stoye, J., Szczepanowski, R., Tauch, A. and Goesmann, A. (2008): Taxonomic composition and gene content of a methane-producing microbial community isolated from a biogas reactor. Journal of Biotechnology. 136, 91–101.
- [293] Krause, P., Boyle, D.P. and Bäse, F. (2005): Comparison of different efficiency criteria for hydrological model assessment. Advances in Geosciences. Vol. 5, 89–97.
- [294] Kristjansson, J.K., Schönheit, P. and Thauer, R.K. (1982): Different Ks values for hydrogen of methanogenic bacteria and sulfate reducing bacteria: An explanation for the apparent inhibition of methanogenesis by sulfate. Archives of Microbiology. Vol. 131, No. 3, 278–282.


- [295] Kröber, M., Bekel, T., Diaz, N.N., Goesmann, A., Jaenicke, S., Krause, L., Miller, D., Runte, K.J., Viehöver, P., Pühler, A. and Schlüter, A. (2009): Phylogenetic characterization of a biogas plant microbial community integrating clone library 16S-rDNA sequences and metagenome sequence data obtained by 454-pyrosequencing. Journal of Biotechnology. Vol. 142, No. 1, 38–49.
- [296] Kroeker, E.J., Schulte, D.D., Sparling, A.B. and Lapp, H.M. (1979): Anaerobic Treatment Process Stability. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 51, No. 4, 718–727.
- [297] Kroiss, H.: Anaerobe Abwasserreinigung. Universitätsdruckerei, Wien, 1985.
- [298] Kube, J.: Massenbilanzierung und Restgaspotential von Biogasanlagen unter Berücksichtigung der Reaktionskinetik. In: 7. Fachtagung Biogas. VDI, Düsseldorf, Germany, 2013, 85–98.
- [299] Kugelman, I.J. and Chin, K.K.: Toxicity, synergism and antagonism in anaerobic waste treatment processes. In: Gould, R.F. (Ed.): Anaerobic Biological Treatment Process. American Chemical Society, Washington, 1971.
- [300] Kujawski, O. and Steinmetz, H. (2009): Development of instrumentation systems as a base for control of digestion process stability in full-scale agricultural and industrial biogas plants. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 60 No. 8, 2055–2063.
- [301] Kythreotou, N., Florides, G. and Tassou, S.A. (2014): A review of simple to scientific models for anaerobic digestion. Renewable Energy. Vol. 71, 701–714.
- [302] La Rubia, M.A.d., Perez, M., Romero, L.I. and Sales, D. (2002): Anaerobic Mesophilic and Thermophilic Municipal Sludge. Chemical and Biochemical Engineering Quarterly. Vol. 16, No. 3, 119–124.
- [303] Lagarias, J.C., Reeds, J.A., Wright, M.H. and Wright, P.E. (1998): Convergence Properties of the Nelder-Mead Simplex Method in Low Dimensions. SIAM Journal of Optimization. Vol. 9, No. 1, 112–147.
- [304] Landwirtschafts-Gesellschaft, D.: Futterwerttabellen Wiederkäuer. DLG, Frankfurt, 1997.
- [305] Lau, I.W.C. and Fang, H.H.P. (1997): Effect of Temperature Shock to Thermophilic Granules. Water Research. Vol. 31, No. 10, 2626–2632.
- [306] Lauwers, J., Nimmegeers, P., Logist, F. and van Impe, J. (2015): Structural identifiability analysis of the Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 using a local algebraic observability approach. IFAC-PapersOnLine. Vol. 48, No. 1, 470–475.
- [307] Lawrence, A.W. and McCarty, P.L. (1965): The Role of Sulfide in Preventing Heavy Metal Toxicity in Anaerobic Treatment. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 37, No. 3, 392–406.
- [308] Lebuhn, M., Bauer, C., Munk, B. and Gronauer, A.: Population dynamics of methanogens during acidification of biogas fermenters fed with maize silage - a causal analyses. In: Interantionale Wissenschaftstagung Biogas Science 2009. Stuttgart, Germany, 2009, 319–332.

References



- [309] Lebuhn, M. and Gronauer, A. (2009): Mikrooganismen im Biogasprozess die unbekannten Wesen. Landtechnik. Vol. 64, No. 2, 127–130.
- [310] Lebuhn, M., Liu, F., Heuwinkel, H. and Gronauer, A. (2008): Biogas production from monodigestion of maize silage-long-term process stability and requirements. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 58, No. 8, 1645–1651.
- [311] Lee, M.Y., Suh, C.W., Ahn, Y.T. and Shin, H.S. (2009): Variation of ADM1 by using temperaturephased anaerobic digestion (TPAD) operation. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 100, No. 11, 2816– 2822.
- [312] Lehninger, A.L.: Principles of Biochemistry, 5th ed. W.H. Freeman and Company, New York, 2008.
- [313] Lemmer, A. and Oechsner, H.: Biogaserzeugung. In: Graf, F. and Bajohr, S. (Eds.): Biogas: Erzeugung, Aufbereitung, Einspeisung. Oldenbourg Industrieverlag, München, 2013, 83–132.
- [314] Lemmer, A., Vintiloiu, A., Preißler, D., Bastam, C., Bäuerle, L. and O, H.: Untersuchungen zum Einsatz von Mineralstoffen in Biogasanlagen - Bedeutung der Mineralstoffe für die anaeroben Mikroorganismen und Ursache für Konzentrationsunterschiede in Biogasfermentern. In: Einsatz von Hilfsmitteln zur Steigerung der Effizienz und Stabilität des Biogasprozesses. FNR, Gülzow, 2010.
- [315] Lens, P.N.L., Visser, A., Janssen, A.J.H., Pol, L.W.H. and Lettinga, G. (1998): Biotechnological Treatment of Sulfate-Rich Wastewaters. Critical Reviews in Environmental Science and Technology. Vol. 28, No. 1, 41–88.
- [316] Lessner, D.J.: Methanogenesis Biochemistry. In: Encyclopedia of Life Sciences. Wiley, New York, 2009.
- [317] Levenberg, K. (1944): A Method for the Solution of Certain Problems in Least Squares. Quarterly of Applied Mathematics. Vol. 2, No. 2, 164–168.
- [318] Lewis, W.K. and Whitman, W.G. (1924): Principles of Gas Absorption. Industrial and Engineering Chemistry. Vol.26, No. 12, 1215–1220.
- [319] Li, Y.Y., Lam, S. and Fan, H.H.P. (1996): Interactions between methanogenic, sulfate-reducing and syntrophic acetogenic bacteria in the anaerobic degradation of benzoate. Water Research. Vol. 30, No. 7, 1555–1562.
- [320] Liebetrau, J.: Regelungsverfahren für die anaerobe Behandlung von organischen Abfällen, 2008.
- [321] Liebetrau, J., Daniel-Gromke, J. and Jacobi, F.: Flexible Power Generation from Biogas. In: Thrän,
  D. (Ed.): Smart Bioenergy: Technologies and concepts for a more flexible bioenergy provision in future energy systems. Springer, Berlin, 2015, 67–82.



- [322] Liebetrau, J. and Pfeiffer, D. (Eds.): Collection of Methods for Biogas: Methods to determine parameters for analysis purposes and parameters that describe processes in the biogas sector, 2nd ed., Leipzig, 2020.
- [323] Liebetrau, J. ; Pfeiffer, D. and Thrän, D. (Eds.): Messmethodensammlung Biogas. Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum (DBFZ), Leipzig, 2013.
- [324] Liebetrau, J. and Scholwin, F.: Prozess- und Messgrößen für die Überwachung und Regelung des Biogasprozesses. In: Biogas 2009: Energieträger der Zukunft. VDI, Düsseldorf, 2009.
- [325] Lin, C.Y. and Shei, S.H. (2008): Heavy metal effects on fermentative hydrogen production using natural mixed microflora. International Journal of Hydrogen Energy. Vol. 33, No. 2, 587–593.
- [326] Lindorfer, H.: Verbesserung der Wirtschaftlichkeit von Biogasanlagen durch die Optimierung der Fermenterbiologie. In: Fachtagung Biogas der Arbeitsgruppe Biogas beim TBV e.V. Jena, Germany, 2009.
- [327] Lindorfer, H., Braun, R. and Kirchmayr, R. (2006): Self-heating of anaerobic digesters using energy crops. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 53, No. 8, 159–166.
- [328] Lindorfer, H., Waltenberger, R., Köllner, K., Braun, R. and Kirchmayr, R. (2008): New data on temperature optimum and temperature changes in energy crop digesters. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 99, 7011–7019.
- [329] Liu, F.H., Wang, S.B., Zhang, J.S., Zhang, J., Yan, X., Zhou, H.K., Zhao, G.P. and Zhou, Z.H. (2009): The structure of the bacterial and archaeal community in a biogas digester as revealed by denaturing gradient gel electrophoresis and 16S rDNA sequencing analysis. Journal of Applied Microbiology. Vol. 106, 952–966.
- [330] Lo M, H., Chiang, C.F., Tsao, H.C., Pai, T.Y., Liu, M.H., Kurniawan, T.A., Chao, K.P., Liou, C.T., Lin, K.C., Chang, C.Y., Wang, S.C., Banks, C.J., Lin, C.Y., Liu, W.F., Chen, P.H., Chen, C.K., Chiu, H.Y., Wu, H.Y., Chao, T.W., Chen, Y.R., Liou, D.W. and Lo C, F. (2012): Effects of spiked metals on the MSW anaerobic digestion. Waste Management and Research. Vol. 30, No. 1, 32–48.
- [331] Löffler, D.: Entwicklung einer Regelungsstrategie für den Anaerobprozess am Beispiel landwirtschaftlicher Biogasanlagen, 2012.
- [332] Lokshina, L.Y., Vavilin, V.A., Kettunen, R.H., Rintala, J.A., Holliger, C. and Nozhevnikova, A.N.
  (2001): Evaluation of kinetic coefficients using integrated monod and haldane models for low-temperature acetoclastic methanogenesis. Water Research. Vol. 35, No. 12, 2913–2922.
- [333] López, I. and Borzacconi, L. (2010): Modelling of slaughterhouse solid waste anaerobic digestion: Determination of parameters and continuous reactor simulation. Waste Management. Vol. 30, No. 10, 1813–1821.
- [334] Lübken, M.: Mathematical Modeling of Anaerobic Digestion Processes, 2009.



- [335] Lübken, M., Gehring, T. and Wichern, M. (2010): Microbiological fermentation of lignocellulosic biomass: Current state and prospects of mathematical modeling. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 85, No. 6, 1643–1652.
- [336] Lübken, M., Kosse, P., Koch, K., Gehring, T. and Wichern, M.: Influent Fractionation for Modeling Continuous Anaerobic Digestion Processes. In: Guebitz, G.M., Bauer, A., Bochmann, G., Gronauer, A. and Weiss, S. (Eds.): Biogas Science and Technology. Springer International Publishing, Schweiz, 2015, 137–169.
- [337] Lübken, M., Wichern, M., Schlattmann, M., Gronauer, A. and Horn, H. (2007): Modelling the energy balance of an anaerobic digester fed with cattle manure and renewable energy crops. Water Research. Vol. 41, No. 18, 4085–4096.
- [338] Lyberatos, G. and Skiadas, I.V. (1999): Modelling of anaerobic digestion A review. Global NEST Journal. Vol. 1, No. 2, 63–76.
- [339] Machmüller, A. (2006): Medium-chain fatty acids and their potential to reduce methanogenesis in domestic ruminants. Agriculture, Ecosystems and Environment. Vol. 112, No. 2-3, 107–114.
- [340] Mackie, R.I. and Bryant, M.P. (1995): Anaerobic digestion of cattle waste at mesophilic and thermophilic temperatures. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 43, 346–350.
- [341] Madigan, M.T., Martinko, J.M., Stahl, D.A. and Clark, D.P.: Brock biology of microorganisms. Pearson Education, San Francisco, 2012.
- [342] Madsen, M., Holm-Nielsen, J.B. and Esbensen, K.H. (2011): Monitoring of anaerobic digestion processes: A review perspective. Renewable and Sustainable Energy Reviews. Vol. 15, No. 6, 3141–3155.
- [343] Mairet, F., Bernard, O., Ras, M., Lardon, L. and Steyer, J.P. (2011): Modeling anaerobic digestion of microalgae using ADM1. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 102, No. 13, 6823–6829.
- [344] Malberg, H.: Meteorologie und Klimatologie Eine Einfuhrung. Springer, Berlin, 2007.
- [345] Marchaim, U. and Krause, C. (1993): Propionic to acetic acid ratios in overloaded anaerobic digestion. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 43, No. 3, 195–203.
- [346] Marquardt, D.W. (1963): An Algorithm for Least-Squares Estimation of Nonlinear Parameters. Journal of the Society for Industrial and Applied Mathematics. Vol. 11, No. 2, 431–441.
- [347] Martin, M.A., Raposo, F., Borja, R. and Martin, A. (2002): Kinetic study of the anaerobic digestion of vinasse pretreated with ozone, ozone plus ultraviolet light, and ozone plus ultraviolet light in the presence of titanium dioxide. Process Biochemistry. Vol. 37, No. 7, 699–706.
- [348] Massé, D.I. and Massé, L. (2001): The effect of temperature on slaughterhouse wastewater treatment in anaerobic sequencing batch reactors. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 76, 91–98.



- [349] Mata-Alvarez, J.: Fundamentals of the Anaerobic Digestion Process. In: Mata-Alvarez, J. (Ed.): Biomethanization of the Organic Fraction of Municipal Solid Wastes. IWA Publishing, London, 2003, 1–20.
- [350] Mawson, A.J., Earle, R.L. and Larsen, V.F. (1991): Degradation of acetic and propionic acids in the methane fermentation. Water Research. Vol. 25, No. 12, 1549–1554.
- [351] McCartney, D.M. and Oleszkiewicz, J.A. (1991): Sulfide inhibition of anaerobic degradation of lactate and acetate. Water Research. Vol. 25, No. 2, 203–209.
- [352] McCartney, D.M. and Oleszkiewicz, J.A. (1993): Competition between Methanogens and Sulfate Reducers: Effect of COD: Sulfate Ratio and Acclimation. Water Environment Research. Vol. 65, No. 5, 655–664.
- [353] McCarty, P.L. (1964): Anaerobic Waste Treatment Fundamentals, Part Three: Toxic Materials and their Control. Public Works. Vol. 95, No. 11, 91–94.
- [354] McCarty, P.L. (1964): Anaerobic Waste Treatment Fundamentals, Part Two: Environmental Requirements and Control. Public Works. Vol. 95, No. 10, 123–126.
- [355] McCarty, P.L. (1965): Thermodynamics of biological synthesis and growth. International Journal of Air and Water Pollution. Vol. 9, 621–639.
- [356] McCarty, P.L.: Energetics and kinetics of anaerobic treatment. In: Gould, R.F. (Ed.): Anaerobic Biological Treatment Process. American Chemical Society, Washington, 1971, 91–107.
- [357] McCarty, P.L.: Energetics of organic matter degradation. In: Mitchell, R. (Ed.): Water Pollution Microbiology. Wiley, New York, 1972, 91–118.
- [358] McCarty, P.L. and McKinney, R.E. (1961): Salt Toxicity in Anaerobic Digestion. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 33, No. 4, 399–415.
- [359] McCarty, P.L. and McKinney, R.E. (1961): Volatile Acid Toxicity in Anaerobic Digestion. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 33, No. 3, 223–232.
- [360] McInerney, M.J. and Bryant, M.P.: Basic Principles of bioconverions in anaerobic digestion and methanogenesis. In: Sofer, S.R. and Zaborsky, O.R. (Eds.): Biomass Conversion Processes for Energy and Fuels. Plenum Press, New York, 1981.
- [361] McInerney, M.J., Bryant, M.P. and Pfennig, N. (1979): Anaerobic Bacterium that Degrades Fatty Acids. Archives of Microbiology. Vol. 122, No. 2, 129–135.
- [362] Méndez-Acosta, H.O., Alcaraz-González, V., González-Álvarez, V. and García-Sandoval, J.P. (2010): A robust control scheme to improve the stability of anaerobic digestion processes. Journal of Process Control. Vol. 20, No. 4, 375–383.



- [363] Michaelis, L. and Menten, M.L. (1913): Die Kinetik der Invertin-Wirkung. Biochemische Zeitschrift. Vol. 49, 334–369.
- [364] Mingzhi, H., Ma, Y., Jinquan, W. and Yan, W. (2009): Simulation of a paper mill wastewater treatment using a fuzzy neural network. Expert Systems with Applications. Vol. 36, No. 3, 5064– 5070.
- [365] Moletta, R., Verrier, D. and Albagnac, G. (1986): Dynamic Modelling of Anaerobic Diogestion. Water Research. Vol. 20, No. 4, 427–434.
- [366] Monod, J. (1949): The Growth of Bacterial Cultures. Annual Review of Microbiology. Vol. 3, 371– 394.
- [367] Moriasi, D.N., Arnold, J.G., van Liew, M.W., Bingner, R.L., Harmel, R.D. and Veith, T.L. (2007): Model Evaluation Guidelines for Systematic Quantification of Accuracy in Watershed Simulations. Transactions of the American Society of Agricultural and Biological Engineers. Vol. 50, No. 3, 885–900.
- [368] Morris, M.D. (1991): Factorial Sampling Plans for Preliminary Computational Experiments. Technometrics. Vol. 33, No. 2, 161–174.
- [369] Mortimer, C. and Müller, U.: Das Basiswissen der Chemie. Thieme, Stuttgart, 2007.
- [370] Mösche, M. and Jördening, H.J. (1999): Comparison of different models of substrate and product inhibition in anaerobic digestion. Water Research. Vol. 33, No. 11, 2545–2554.
- [371] Moser, H.: The Dynamics of Bacterial Populations maintained in the Chemostat. Carnegie Institution, Washington, 1958.
- [372] Mosey, F.E. (1983): Mathematical modelling of the anaerobic digestion process: Regulatory mechanisms for the formation of short-chain voltatile acids from glucose. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 15, No. 8-9, 209–232.
- [373] Mountfort, D.O. and Asher, R.A. (1979): Effect of inorganic sulfide on the growth and metabolism of Methanosarcina barkeri strain DM. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 37, No. 4, 670–675.
- [374] Mu, S.J., Zeng, Y., Wu, P., Lou, S.J. and Tartakovsky, B. (2008): Anaerobic digestion model no. 1based distributed parameter model of an anaerobic reactor: I. Model development. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 99, No. 9, 3665–3675.
- [375] Muha, I.: Modellierung und Simulation eines Biogasreaktors, 2012.
- [376] Münch, E.v., Keller, J., Lant, P. and Newell, R. (1999): Mathematical modelling of prefermenters
  I. Model development and verification. Water Research. Vol. 33, No. 12, 2757–2768.



- [377] Münch, E.v., Lant, P. and Newell, R. (1999): Mathematical modelling of prefermenters II. Model applications. Water Research. Vol. 33, No. 12, 2844–2854.
- [378] Mundrack, K. and Kunst, S.: Biologie der Abwasserreinigung. Spektrum, Heidelberg, 2003.
- [379] Murnleitner, E.: State Detection and Feedback Control of the Anaerobic Wastewater Treatment Using Fuzzy Logic, 2001.
- [380] Musvoto, E.V., Wentzel, M.C. and Ekama, G.A. (2000): Integrated chemical physical processes modelling - II. simulating aeration treatment of anaerobic digester supernatants. Water Research. Vol. 34, No. 6, 1868–1880.
- [381] Musvoto, E.V., Wentzel, M.C., Loewenthal, R.E. and Ekama, G.A. (2000): Integrated chemical physical processes modelling - I. Development of a kinetic-based model for mixed weak acid/base systems. Water Research. Vol. 34, No. 6, 1857–1867.
- [382] Nagase, M. and Matsuo, T. (1982): Interactions Between Amino-Acid-Degrading Bacteria and Methanogenic Bacteria in Anaerobic Digestion. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 24, 2227–2239.
- [383] Nash, J.E. and Sutcliff, J.V. (1970): River flow forecasting through conceptual models Part I: A discussion of principles. Journal of Hydrology. Vol. 10, No. 3, 282–290.
- [384] Naumann, D.: Entwicklung eines halbempirischen Modells zur Berechnung von pH-Werten unter den Verhältnissen der anaeroben Gärung. Diplomarbeit, 2008.
- [385] Negri, E.D., Mata-Alvarez, J., Sans, C. and Cecchi, F. (1993): A Mathematical Model of Volatile Fatty Acids (VFA) Production in a Plug-Flow Reactor Treating the Organic Fraction of Municipal Solid Waste (MSW). Water Science and Technology. Vol. 27, No. 2, 201–208.
- [386] Nelder, J.A. and Mead, R. (1965): A simplex method for function minimization. Computer Journal. Vol. 7, 308–313.
- [387] Nettmann, E., Bergmann, I. and Klocke, M.: Methanogene Archaea in landwirtschaftlichen Biogasanlagen. In: Interantionale Wissenschaftstagung Biogas Science 2009. Stuttgart, Germany, 2009, 303–318.
- [388] Neumann, H.: Biogas: Strom aus Gülle und Biomasse. Landwirtschaftsverlag, Münster, 2002.
- [389] Nguyen, D., Gadhamshetty, V., Nitayavardhana, S. and Khanal, S.K. (2015): Automatic process control in anaerobic digestion technology: A critical review. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 193, 513–522.
- [390] Nie, Y.Q., Liu, H., Du C, G. and Chen, J. (2009): Acetate production by a coupled syntrophic acetogenesis with homoacetogenesis process: Effect of sludge inoculum concentration. Environmental Technology. Vol. 30, No. 2, 141–150.



- [391] Nielsen, H.B. and Ahring, B.K. (2006): Responses of the biogas process to pulses of oleate in reactors treating mixtures of cattle and pig manure. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 95, No. 1, 96–105.
- [392] Nielsen, H.B., Mladenovska, Z., Westermann, P. and Ahring, B.K. (2004): Comparison of twostage thermophilic (68°C/55°C) anaerobic digestion with one-stage thermophilic (55°C) digestion of cattle manure. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 86, No. 3, 291–300.
- [393] Nielsen, H.B., Uellendahl, H. and Ahring, B.K. (2007): Regulation and optimization of the biogas process: Propionate as a key parameter. Biomass and Bioenergy. Vol. 31, No. 11-12, 820–830.
- [394] Nihtilä, M. and Virkkunen, J. (1977): Practical identifiability of growth and substrate consumption models. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 19, Nr 12, 1831–1850.
- [395] Nissen, V.: Einführung in Evolutionäre Algorithmen Optimierung nach dem Vorbild der Evolution. Vieweg, Wiesbaden, 1997.
- [396] Nocedal, J. and Wright, S.J.: Numerical Optimization. Springer, Berlin, 2006.
- [397] Noike, T., Endo, G., Chang, J.-E., Yaguchi, J.-I. and Matsumoto, J.-I. (1985): Characteristics of Carbohydrate Degradation and the Rate-limiting Step in Anaerobic Digestion. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 27, 1482–1489.
- [398] Nopens, I., Batstone, D.J., Copp, J.B., Jeppsson, U., Volcke, E., Alex, J. and Vanrolleghem, P.A. (2009): An ASM/ADM model interface for dynamic plant-wide simulation. Water Research. Vol. 43, No. 7, 1913–1923.
- [399] Nordmann, W. (1977): Die Überwachung der Schlammfaulung. Korrespondenz Abwasser Informationen für das Betriebspersonal von Abwasseranlagen. Vol. 3.
- [400] Nosrati, M., Shojaosadati, S.A., Sreekrishnan, T.R. and Mukhopadhyay, S.N. (2004): Inhibition of thermophilic anaerobic digestion of waste food by long chain fatty acids and propionate. Iranian Journal of Biotechnology. Vol. 2, No. 4, 261–268.
- [401] Novak, J.T. and Carlson, D.A. (1970): The Kinetics of Anaerobic Long Chain Fatty Acid Degradation. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 42, No.11, 1932–1943.
- [402] Noykova, N.A. and Gyllenberg, M. (2000): Sensitivity analysis and parameter estimation in a model of anaerobic waste water treatment processes with susbstrate inhibition. Bioprocess Engineering. Vol. 23, 343–349.
- [403] Nyns, E.-J., Marzano, C.M.A.D.S., Binot, R., Bol, T., Fripiat, J.-L., Hutschemakers, J., Melchior, J.-L., Perez, I. and Naveau, H. (1981): Volatile fatty acids, an important state parameter for the control of the reliability and the productivities of methane anaerobic digestions. Biomass. Vol. 1, No. 1, 47–59.



- [404] O'Flaherty, V., Lens, P., Leahy, B. and Colleran, E. (1998): Long-term competition between sulphate-reducing and methane-producing bacteria during full-scale anaerobic treatment of citric acid production wastewater. Water Research. Vol. 32, No. 3, 815–825.
- [405] O'Flaherty, V., Mahony, T., O'Kennedy, R. and Colleran, E. (1998): Effect of pH on growth kinetics and sulphide toxicity thresholds of a range of methanogenic, syntrophic and sulphatereducing bacteria. Process Biochemistry. Vol. 33, No. 5, 555–569.
- [406] Obaya, C., Valdés, E. and Ramos, J. (1994): Stability Studies of Thermophilic Anaerobic Sludges under Suboptimal Feeding Conditions and Temperatures. Acta Biotechnologica. Vol. 14, No. 2, 193–198.
- [407] Oechsner, H., Lemmer, A., Ramhold, D., Mathies, E., Mayrhuber, E. and Preißler, D. EP 1997901 A2, 2008.
- [408] Oleszkiewicz, J.A., Marstaller, T. and McCartney, D.M. (1989): Effects of pH on sulfide toxicity to anaerobic processes. Environmental Technology Letters. Vol. 10. No. 9, 815–822.
- [409] Oleszkiewicz, J.A. and Sharma, V.K. (1990): Stimulation and Inhibition of Anaerobic Processes by Heavy Metals - A Review. Biological Wastes. Vol. 3, No. 1, 45–67.
- [410] Page, D.I., Hickey, K.L., Narula, R., Main, A.L. and Grimberg, S.J. (2008): Modeling anaerobic digestion of dairy manure using the IWA Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM1). Water Science and Technology. Vol. 58, No. 3, 689–695.
- [411] Palatsi, J., Illa, J., Prenafeta-Boldu, F.X., Laureni, M., Fernandez, B., Angelidaki, I. and Flotats, X. (2010): Long-chain fatty acids inhibition and adaptation process in anaerobic thermophilic digestion: Batch tests, microbial community structure and mathematical modelling. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 101, No. 7, 2243–2251.
- [412] Palatsi, J., Laureni, M., Andres, M.V., Flotats, X., Nielsen, H.B. and Angelidaki, I. (2009): Strategies for recovering inhibition caused by long chain fatty acids on anaerobic thermophilic biogas reactors. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 100, No. 20, 4588–4596.
- [413] Papageorgiou, M., Leibold, M. and Buss, M.: Optimierung: Statische, dynamische, stochastische Verfahren f ür die Anwendung. Springer, Berlin, 2012.
- [414] Parawira, W. (2011): Enzyme research and applications in biotechnological intensification of biogas production. Critical Reviews in Biotechnology. Vol. 32, No. 2, 172–186.
- [415] Pavlostathis, S.G. and Giraldo-Gomez, E. (1991): Kinetics of Anaerobic Treatment: A Critical Review. Critical Reviews in Environmental Control. Vol. 21, No. 5/6, 441–490.
- [416] Pereira, M.A., Sousa, D.Z., Mota, M. and Alves, M.M. (2004): Mineralization of LCFA associated with anaerobic sludge: Kinetics, enhancement of methanogenic activity, and effect of VFA. Bio-technology and Bioengineering. Vol. 88, No. 4, 502–511.



- [417] Perrin, D.D.: Dissociation constants of inorganic acids and bases in aqueous solution. Butterworth and Company, London, 1969.
- [418] Phelps, T.J. and Zeikus, J.G. (1984): Influence of pH on Terminal Carbon Metabolism in Anoxic Sediments from a Mildly Acidic Lake. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 48, No. 6, 1088–1095.
- [419] Pind, P.F., Angelidaki, I., Ahring, B.K., Stamatelatou, K. and Lyberatos, G.: Monitoring and Control of Anaerobic Reactors. In: Scheper, T. (Ed.): Biomethanation II. Springer, Berlin, 2003.
- [420] Pobeheim, H., Munk, B., Johansson, J. and Guebitz, G.M. (2010): Influence of trace elements on methane formation from a synthetic model substrate for maize silage. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 101, 836–839.
- [421] Poggi-Varaldo, H.M., Tingley, J. and Oleszkiewicz, J.A. (1991): Inhibition of growth and acetate uptake by ammonia in batch anaerobic digestion. Journal of Chemical Technology and Biotechnology. Vol. 52, No. 1, 135–143.
- [422] Pohlheim, H.: Evolutionäre Algorithmen Verfahren, Operatoren und Hinweise für die Praxis. Springer, Berlin, 2000.
- [423] Polit, M., Genovesi, A. and Claudet, B. (2001): Fuzzy logic observers for a biological wastewater treatment process. Applied Numerical Mathematics. Vol. 39, No. 2, 173–180.
- [424] Pons, M.n., Adouani, N., Luo, M. and Pacaud, S.: Dynamic simulation of anaerobic digestion of farm residues using ADM1. In: 11th International Symposium on Computer Applications in Biotechnology. Leuven, Belgium, 2010, 347–352.
- [425] Preißler, D., Drochner, U., Lemmer, A., Oechsner, H. and Jungbluth, T. (2010): Schwefelbindung in Biogasanlagen mittels Eisensalzen. Landtechnik. Vol. 65, No. 3, 201–203.
- [426] Pukelsheim, F.: Optimal Design of Experiments. Wiley, New York, 1993.
- [427] Pullammanappallil, P.C., Chynoweth, D.P., Lyberatos, G. and Svoronos, S.A. (2001): Stable performance of anaerobic digestion in the presence of a high concentration of propionic acid. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 78, No. 2, 165–169.
- [428] Pullammanappallil, P.C., Owens, J.M., Svoronos, S.A., Lyberatos, G. and Chynoweth, D.P.: Dynamic Model for Converntionally Mixed Anaerobic Digestion Reactors. In: American Institute of Chemical Engineers Annual Meeting. Los Angeles, USA, 1991, 43–53.
- [429] Punal, A., Palazzotto, L., Bouvier, J.C., Conte, T. and Steyer, J.P. (2003): Automatic control of volatile fatty acids in anaerobic digestion using a fuzzy logic based approach. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 48, No. 6, 103–110.



- [430] Qdais, H.A., Hani, K.B. and Shatnawi, N. (2010): Modeling and optimization of biogas production from a waste digester using artificial neural network and genetic algorithm. Resources, Conservation and Recycling. Vol. 54, No. 6, 359–363.
- [431] Rabitz, H. (1989): Systems Analysis at the Molecular Scale. Science. Vol. 246, 221–226.
- [432] Ramsay, I.R.: Modelling and control of high-rate anaerobic wastewater treatment systems, 1997.
- [433] Ramsay, I.R. and Pullammanappallil, P.C. (2001): Protein degradation during anaerobic wastewater treatment: Derivation of stoichiometry. Biodegradation. Vol. 12, 247–257.
- [434] Raol, J.R., Girija, G. and Singh, J.: Modelling and Parameter Estimation of Dynamic Systems. Institution of Engineering and Technology, London, 2004.
- [435] Rappl, C.: Anwendung eines modellgestützten Meß- und Regelungsverfahrens beim anaeroben Essigsäureabbau, 1994.
- [436] Rastogi, G., Ranadeb, D.R., Yeoleb, T.Y., Patolea, M.S. and Shouche, Y.S. (2008): Investigation of methanogen population structure in biogas reactor by molecular characterization of methylcoenzyme Mreductase A (mcrA) genes. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 99, No. 13, 5317–5326.
- [437] Reich, G. and Reppich, M.: Regenerative Energietechnik: Überblick über ausgewählte Technologien zur nachhaltigen Energieversorgung. Springer, Wiesbaden, 2013.
- [438] Reinhardt, R., Hoffmann, A. and Gerlach, T.: Nichtlineare Optimierung: Theorie, Numerik und Experimente. Springer, Berlin, 2013.
- [439] Renard, P., van Breusegem, V., Nguyen, M.T., Naveau, H. and Nyns, E.-J. (1991): Implementation of an adaptive controller for the startup and steady-state running of a biomethanation process operated in the CSTR mode. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 38, No. 8, 805–812.
- [440] Rieger, C. and Weiland, P. (2006): Prozessstörungen frühzeitig erkennen. Biogas Journal. Vol. 9, No. 4, 18–20.
- [441] Rinzema, A., Boone, M., van Knippenberg, K. and Lettinga, G. (1994): Bactericidal Effect of Long Chain Fatty Acids in Anaerobic Digestion. Water Environment Research. Vol. 66, No. 1, 40–49.
- [442] Robbins, J.E., Gerhardt, S.A. and Kappel, T.J. (1989): Effects of Total Ammonia on Anaerobic Digestion and an Example of Digestor Performance from Cattle Manure-Protein Mixtures. Biological Wastes. Vol. 27, No. 1, 1–14.
- [443] Robinson, J.A. and Tiedje, J.M. (1984): Competition between sulfate-reducing and methanogenic bacteria for H2 under resting and growing conditions. Archives of Microbiology. Vol. 137, No. 1, 26–32.



- [444] Romli, M., Keller, J., Lee, P.L. and Greenfield, P.F. (1994): The influence of pH on the performance of a two-stage anaerobic treatment system: Model prediction and validation. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 30, No. 8, 35–44.
- [445] Rosen, C. and Jeppsson, U.: Aspects on ADM1 Implementation within the BSM2 Framework. Lund University, Lund, 2006.
- [446] Röske, I. and Uhlmann, D.: Biologie der Wasser- und Abwasserbehandlung. UTB Ulmer, Stuttgart, 2005.
- [447] Roth, U. and Wulf, S. (Eds.): Gasausbeuten in landwirtschaftlichen Biogasanlagen. Kuratorium für Technik und Bauwesen in der Landwirtschaft e.V. (KTBL), Darmstadt, 2010.
- [448] Rousseau, P., Steyer, J.P., Volcke, E. and Béline, N.B.F. (2008): Combined anaerobic digestion and biological nitrogen removal for piggery wastewater treatment: A modelling approach. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 58, No. 1, 133–141.
- [449] Rozzi, A., Merlini, S. and Passino, R. (1985): Development of a four population model of the anaerobic degradation of carbohydrates. Environmental Technology Letters. Vol. 6, No. 12, 610–619.
- [450] Ruel, S.M., Comeau, Y., Ginestet, P. and Heduit, A. (2002): Modeling acidogenic and sulfatereducing processes for the determination of fermentable fractions in wastewater. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 80, No. 5, 525–536.
- [451] Ruzicka, M. (1996): An extension of the Mosey model. Water Research. Vol. 30, No. 10, 2440–2446.
- [452] Sahm, H. (1981): Biologie der Methanbildung. Chemie Ingenieur Technik. Vol. 53, No. 11, 854– 863.
- [453] Sales-Cruz, M. and Gani, R. (2004): Aspects of modelling and model identification for bioprocesses through a computer-aided modelling system. Computer Aided Chemical Engineering. Vol. 18, 1123–1128.
- [454] Salminen, E., Rintala, J., Lokshina, L.Y. and Vavilin, V.A. (2000): Anaerobic batch degradation of solid poultry slaughterhouse waste. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 41, No. 3, 33–41.
- [455] Saltelli, A., Ratto, M., Andres, T., Campolongo, F., Cariboni, J., Gatelli, D., Saisana, M. and Tarantola, S.: Global Sensitivity Analysis: The Primer. Wiley, New York, 2008.
- [456] Saltelli, A., Ratto, M., Tarantola, S. and Campolongo, F. (2005): Sensitivity Analysis for Chemical Models. Chemical Reviews. Vol. 105, No. 7, 2811–2827.
- [457] Saltelli, A., Tarantola, S., Campolongo, F. and Ratto, M.: Sensitivity Analysis in Practice: A Guide to Assessing Scientific Models. Wiley, New York, 2004.



- [458] Sánchez, E., Borja, R., Weiland, P., Travieso, L. and Martín, A. (2000): Effect of temperature and pH on the kinetics of methane production, organic nitrogen and phosphorus removal in the batch anaerobic digestion process of cattle manure. Bioprocess Engineering. Vol. 22, 247–252.
- [459] Sánchez, E., Borja, R., Weiland, P., Travieso, L. and Martín, A. (2001): Effect of substrate concentration and temperature on the anaerobic digestion of piggery waste in a tropical climate. Process Biochemistry. Vol. 37, 483–489.
- [460] Sander, R.: Compilation of Henry's Law Constants for Inorganic and Organic Species of Potential Importance in Environmental Chemistry. Max-Planck Institut für Chemie, Mainz, Mai. http://satellite.mpic.de/henry/.
- [461] Sanders, W.T.M.: Anaerobic hydrolysis during digestion of complex substrates, 2001.
- [462] Schattauer, A., Abdoun, E., Weiland, P., Plöchl, M. and Heiermann, M. (2011): Abundance of trace elements in demonstration biogas plants. Biosystems Engineering. Vol. 108, No. 1, January 2011, 57–65.
- [463] Scheftelowitz, M., Daniel-Gromke, J., Rensberg, N., Denysenko, V., Hillebrand, K., Naumann, N., Ziegler, D., Witt, J., Beil, M. and Bey, W.: Stromerzeugung aus Biomasse (Vorhaben IIa Biomasse). Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum (DBFZ), Leipzig, 2014.
- [464] Scheftelowitz, M., Rensberg, N., Denysenko, V., Daniel-Gromke, J., Stinner, W., Naumann, K.H.N., Peetz, D., Hennig, C., Thrän, D., Beil, M., Kasten, J. and Vogel, L.: Stromerzeugung aus Biomasse (Vorhaben IIa Biomasse). Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum (DBFZ), Leipzig, 2015.
- [465] Schenkendorf, R.: Optimal Experimental Design for Parameter Identification and Model Selection, 2014.
- [466] Scherer, P.: Biologische Grundlagen. In: Mechanische und biologische Verfahren der Abfallbehandlung. Ernst, Berlin, 2002.
- [467] Scherer, P.: Wirkungsweise von Spurenelementen in der Biogasversorgungskette. In: Fachtagung - Spurenelemente in Biogasanlagen: Wirkungsweise, Versorgungswege, Handlungsempfehlungen. Göttingen, Germany, 2011.
- [468] Scherer, P., Krakat, N., Satke, K., Westphal, A., Neumann, L., Schmidt, O., Demirel, B., Scharfenberg, N., Rösner, C. and Unbehauen, M.: Neue mikrobiologische Erkenntnisse bei der Vergärung von Rübensilagen unter kontrollierten, Fuzzy geregelten Reaktorbedingungen ergeben Konsequenzen bei der Prozessführung. In: Wie viel Biogas steckt in Pflanzen? Abschluss-Symposium des Biogas Crops Network (BCN). Potsdam, Germany, 2009, 79–95.
- [469] Scherer, P., Krakat, N., Westphal, A., Satke, K. and Neumann, L.: Systematic analysis of biogas plants by microbiological and genetic methods: Comparison hyper-thermophilic (60°C) with thermophilic (55°C). In: Interantionale Wissenschaftstagung Biogas Science 2009. Stuttgart, Germany, 2009, 283–301.



- [470] Scherer, P., Neumann, Demirel, Schmidt, O. and Unbehauen, M. (2009): Long term fermentation studies about the nutritional requirements for biogasification of fodder beet silage as mono-substrate. Biomass and Bioenergy. Vol. 33, No. 5, 873–881.
- [471] Scherer, P. and Sahm, H. (1981): Influence of sulphur-containing compounds on the growth of Methanosarcina barkeri in a defined medium. European journal of applied microbiology and biotechnology. Vol. 12, No. 1, 28–35.
- [472] Schieder, D., Gronauer, A., Lebuhn, M., Bayer, K., Beck, J., Hiepp, G. and Binder, S.: Prozessmodell Biogas. Arbeitsgemeinschaft Landechnik und landwirtschaftliches Bauwesen in Bayern, Freising, 2010.
- [473] Schink, B. (1997): Energetics of syntrophic cooperation in methanogenic degradation. Microbiology and Molecular Biology Reviews. Vol. 61, No. 2, 262–280.
- [474] Schlattmann, M.: Weiterentwicklung des Anaerobic Digestion Model (ADM1) zur Anwendung auf landwirtschaftliche Substrate, 2011.
- [475] Schlüter, A., Bekel, T., Diaz, N.N., Dondrup, M., Eichenlaub, R., Gartemann, K.H., Krause, I.K.L., Krömeke, H., Kruse, O., Mussgnug, J.H., Neuweger, H., Niehaus, K., Pühler, A., Runte, K.J., Szczepanowski, R., Tauch, A., Tilker, A., Viehöver, P. and Goesmann, A. (2008): The metagenome of a biogas-producing microbial community of a production-scale biogas plant fermenter analysed by the 454-pyrosequencing technology. Journal of Biotechnology. Vol. 136, 77–90.
- [476] Schnürer, A., Zellner, G. and Svensson, B.H. (1999): Mesophilic syntrophic acetate oxidation during methane formation in biogas reactors. FEMS Microbiology Ecology 29. Vol. 29, 249–261.
- [477] Scholwin, F., Liebetrau, J. and Edelmann, W.: Biogaserzeugung und -nutzung. In: Kaltschmitt, M., Hartmann, H. and Hofbauer, H. (Eds.): Energie aus Biomasse: Grundlagen, Techniken und Verfahren. Springer, Berlin, 2009, 851–874.
- [478] Schön, M.: Numerical modelling of anaerobic digestion processes in agricultural biogas plants, 2009.
- [479] Schön, M.A., Sperl, D., Gadermaier, M., Goberna, M., Franke-Whittle, I., Insam, H., Ablinger, J. and Wett, B. (2009): Population dynamics at digester overload conditions. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 100, No. 23, 5648–5655.
- [480] Schönheit, P.: Grundlagen des Kohlehydratabbaus in Mikroorganismen. In: Antranikian, G. (Ed.): Angewandte Mikrobiologie. Springer, Berlin, 2006, 24–72.
- [481] Schönheit, P., Kristjansson, J.K. and Thauer, R.K. (1982): Kinetic mechanism for the ability of sulfate reducers to out-compete methanogens for acetate. Archives of Microbiology. Vol. 132, No. 3, 285–288.
- [482] Schönwiese, C.D.: Klimatologie. UTB Ulmer, Stuttgart, 2013.



- [483] Schubert, S.: Biochemie. UTB Ulmer, Stuttgart, 2008.
- [484] Schüch, A., Daniel-Gromke, J., Liebetrau, J. and Nelles, M. (2014): Stand und Perspektiven der Abfall- und Reststoffvergärung in Deutschland. Biogas Journal. Vol. 2, 34–38.
- [485] Schumacher, B., J. Liebetrau, J. and Wedwitschka, H.: A Concept of a Comparative Energetic and Economic Assessment of Pre-Treatment Technologies for Substrates. In: BioGasWorld - International Anaerobic Digestion Symposium. Berlin, Germany, 2013, 160–167.
- [486] Sekiguchi, Y., Kamagata, Y., Syutsubo, K., Ohashi, A., Harada, H. and Nakamura, K. (1998): Phylogenetic diversity of mesophilic and thermophilic granular sludges determined by 16s rRNA gene analysis. Microbiology. Vol. 144, 2655–2665.
- [487] Senner, J., Tali, E. and Burmeister, F.: Konditionierung von aufbereiteten Biogasen zur Einspeisung ins Erdgasnetz. In: Graf, F. and Bajohr, S. (Eds.): Biogas: Erzeugung, Aufbereitung, Einspeisung. Oldenbourg Industrieverlag, München, 2013, 231–268.
- [488] Seyfried, C.-F. and Bode, H. (1990): Anaeroben Verfahren zur Behandlung von Industrieabwässern - Arbeitsbericht des ATV-Fachausschusses. Korrespondenz Abwasser. No. 10, 1247–1251.
- [489] Sherwood, S.C., Bony, S. and Dufresne, J.L. (2014): Spread in model climate sensitivity traced to atmospheric convective mixing. Nature. 505 (7481), 37–42. https://doi.org/10.1038/nature12829.
- [490] Shimada, T., Morgenroth, E., Tandukar, M., Pavlostathis, S.G., Smith, A., Raskin, L. and Kilian, R.E. (2011): Syntrophic acetate oxidation in two-phase (acid-methane) anaerobic digesters. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 64, No. 9, 1812–1820.
- [491] Siegrist, H., Renggli, D. and Gujer, W. (1993): Mathematical Modelling of Anaerobic Mesophilic Sewage Sludge Treatment. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 27, No. 2, 25–36.
- [492] Siegrist, H., Vogt, D., Garcia-Heras, J.L. and Gujer, W. (2002): Mathematical model for mesoand thermophilic anaerobic sewage sludge digestion. Environmental Science and Technology. Vol. 36, No. 5, 1113–1123.
- [493] Simeonov, I. (1999): Mathematical modeling and parameters estimation of anaerobic fermentation processes. Bioprocess Engineering. Vol. 2, No. 4, 377–381.
- [494] Simeonov, I., Momchev, V. and Grancharov, D. (1996): Dynamic modeling of mesophilic anaerobic digestion of animal waste. Water Research. Vol. 30, No. 5, 1087–1094.
- [495] Smith, P.H., Bordeaux, F.M., Goto, M., Shiralipour, A., Wilke, A., Andrews, J.F., Ide, S. and Barnett, M.W.: Biological Production of Methane from Biomass. In: Smith, W.H. and Frank, J.R. (Eds.): Methane from Biomass: A Systems Approach. Elsevier, London, 1988, 291–334.
- [496] Smith, P.H. and Mah, R.A. (1966): Kinetics of Acetate Metabolism During Sludge Digestion. Applied Microbiology. Vol. 14, No. 3, 368–371.



- [497] Sobol, I.M. (1993): Sensitivity analysis for non-linear athematical models. Mathematical Modeling and Computational Experiment. Vol. 1, No. 4, 407–414.
- [498] Soliva, C.R., Meile, L., Hindrichsen, I.K., Kreuzer, M. and Machmüller, A. (2004): Myristic acid supports the immediate inhibitory effect of lauric acid on ruminal methanogens and methane release. Anaerobe. Vol. 10, No. 5, 269–276.
- [499] Solon, K., Flores-Alsina, X., Gernaey, K.V. and Jeppsson, U. (2015): Effects of influent fractionation, kinetics, stoichiometry and mass transfer on CH4, H2 and CO2 production for (plant-wide) modeling of anaerobic digesters. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 71, No. 6, 870–877.
- [500] Soubes, M., Muxi, L., Fernandez, A., Tarlera, S. and Queirolo, M. (1994): Inhibition of methanogenesis from acetate by Cr+3 and ammonia. Biotechnology Letters. Vol. 16, No. 2, 195–200.
- [501] Souidi, K.: Mikrobielle Diversität in Biogasreaktoren, 2008.
- [502] Speece, R.E. (1983): Anaerobic biotechnology for industrial wastewater treatment. Environmental Science and Technology. Vol. 17, No. 9, 416A-427A.
- [503] Speece, R.E.: Anaerobic Biotechnology for Industrial Wastewaters. Archae Press, Nashville, 1996.
- [504] Sprott, G.D. and Patel, G.B. (1986): Ammonia Toxicity in Pure Cultures of Methanogenic Bacteria. Systematic and Applied Microbiology. Vol.7, 358–363.
- [505] Stafford, D.A. (1982): The effects of mixing and volatile fatty acid concentrations on anaerobic digester performance. Biomass. Vol. 2, No. 1, 43–55.
- [506] Stickland, L.H. (1934): Studies in the metabolism of the strict anaerobes (genus Clostridium). Biochemical Journal. Vol. 28, No. 5, 1746–1759.
- [507] Stocker, T.F., Qin, D., Plattner, G.K., Tignor, M., Allen, S.K., Boschung, J., Nauels, A., Xia, Y., Bex, V. and Midgley, P.M.: Climate Change 2013: The Physical Science Basis. Contribution of Working Group I to the Fifth Assessment Report of the Intergovernmental Panel on Climate Change (IPCC). University Press, Cambridge, 2013.
- [508] Strik, D.P.B.T.B., Domnanovich, A.M. and Holubar, P. (2006): A pH-based control of ammonia in biogas during anaerobic digestion of artificial pig manure and maize silage. Process Biochemistry. Vol. 41, 1235–1238.
- [509] Strik, D.P.B.T.B., Domnanovich, A.M., Zani, L., Braun, R. and Holubar, P. (2005): Prediction of trace compounds in biogas from anaerobic digestion using the MATLAB Neural Network Toolbox. Environmental Modelling and Software. Vol. 20, No. 6, 803–810.
- [510] Stumm, W. and Morgan, J.J.: Aquatic Chemistry: Chemical Equilibria and Rates in Natural Waters. Wiley, New York, 1995.



- [511] Sulaiman, A., Nikbakht, A.M., Tabatabaei, M., Khatamifar, M. and Hassan, M.A.: Modeling anaerobic process for wastewater treatment: New trends and methodologies. In: 2010 International Conference on Biology, Environment and Chemistry. Hong Kong, China, 2011, 32–36.
- [512] Sung, S. and Liu, T. (2003): Ammonia inhibition on thermophilic anaerobic digestion. Chemosphere. Vol. 53, No. 1, 43–52.
- [513] Switzenbaum, M.S., Giraldo-Gomez, E. and Hickey, R.F. (1990): Monitoring of the anaerobic methane fermentation process. Enzyme and Microbial Technology. Vol. 12, No. 10, 722–730.
- [514] Takashima, M., Speece, R.E. and Parkin, G.F. (1990): Mineral requirements for methane fermentation. Critical Reviews in Environmental Control. Vol. 19, No. 5, 465–479.
- [515] Tartakovsky, B., Mu, S.J., Zeng, Y., Lou, S.J., Guiot, S.R. and Wu, P. (2008): Anaerobic digestion model No. 1-based distributed parameter model of an anaerobic reactor: II. Model validation. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 99, No. 9, 3676–3684.
- [516] Tay, J.H. and Zhang, X. (2000): A fast predicting neural fuzzy model for high-rate anaerobic wastewater treatment systems. Water Research. Vol. 34, No. 11, 2849–2860.
- [517] Temudo, M.F., Kleerebezem, R. and Loosdrecht, M.C.M. (2007): Influence of the pH on (open) mixed culture fermentation of glucose: A chemostat study. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 98, No. 1, 69–79.
- [518] Tessier, G. (1942): Croissance des populations bacteriennes et quantite d'aliment disponible. Revue Scientifique Paris. Vol. 80, 209–216.
- [519] Thamsiriroj, T. and Murphy, J.D. (2011): Modelling mono-digestion of grass silage in a 2-stage CSTR anaerobic digester using ADM1. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 102, No. 2, 948–959.
- [520] Thamsiriroj, T., Nizami, A.S. and Murphy, J.D. (2012): Why does mono-digestion of grass silage fail in long term operation? Applied Energy. Vol. 95, 64–76.
- [521] Thauer, R.K., Jungermann, K. and Decker, K. (1977): Energy Conservation in Chemotrophic Anaerobic Bacteria. Bacteriological Reviews. Vol. 41, No. 1, 100–180.
- [522] Tippe, H.: Prozessoptimierung und Entwicklung von Regelungsstrategien für die zweistufige thermophile Methanisierung ligno-cellulosehaltiger Feststoffsuspensionen, 1999.
- [523] Turanyi, T. (1990): Sensitivity Analysis of Complex Kinetic Systems: Tools and Application. Journal of Mathematical Chemistry. Vol. 5, 203–248.
- [524] Ueki, A., Matsuda, K. and Ohtsuki, C. (1986): Sulfate-reduction in the anaerobic digestion of animal waste. Journal of General and Applied Microbiology. Vol. 32, No. 2, 111–123.



- [525] Valentini, A., Garuti, G., Rozzi, A. and Tilche, A. (1997): Anaerobic degradation kinetics of particulate organic matter: A new approach. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 36, No. 6-7, 239– 246.
- [526] van Langerak, E.: Control of calcium carbonate precipitation in anaerobic reactors, 1998.
- [527] van Lier, J.B., Grolle, K.C., Frijters, C.T., Stams, A.J. and Lettinga, G. (1993): Effects of acetate, propionate, and butyrate on the thermophilic anaerobic degradation of propionate by methanogenic sludge and defined cultures. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 59, No. 4, 1003–1011.
- [528] van Lier, J.B., Martin, J.L.S. and Lettinga, G. (1996): Effect of Temperature on the Anaerobic Thermophilic Conversion of Volatile Fatty Acids by Dispersed and Granular Sludge. Water Research. Vol. 30, No. 1, 199–207.
- [529] van Lier, J.B., Rebac, S. and Lettinga, G. (1997): High-Rate Anaerobic Wastewater Treatment under psychrophilic and thermophilic conditions. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 35, No. 10, 199–206.
- [530] van Rensburg, P., Musvoto, E.V., Wentzel, M.C. and Ekama, G.A. (2003): Modelling multiple mineral precipitation in anaerobic digester liquor. Water Research. Vol. 37, No. 12, 3087– 3097.
- [531] van Soest, P.J., Robertson, J.B. and Lewis, B.A. (1991): Methods for Dietary Fiber, Neutral Detergent Fiber, and Nonstarch Polysaccharides in Relation to Animal Nutrition. Journal of Dairy Science. Vol. 74, No. 10, 3583–3597.
- [532] van Velsen, A.F.M. (1979): Adaptation of methanogenic sludge to high ammonia-nitrogen concentrations. Water Research. Vol. 13, No. 10, 995–999.
- [533] Vanrolleghem, P.A., Rosen, C., Zaher, U., Copp, J., Benedetti, L., Ayesa, E. and Jeppsson, U. (2005): Continuity-based interfacing of models for wastewater systems described by Petersen matrices. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 52, No. 1-2, 493–500.
- [534] Varel, V.H., Isaacson, H.R. and Bryant, M.P. (1977): Thermophilic methane production from cattle waste. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 33, No. 2, 298–307.
- [535] Vavilin, V.A. and Angelidaki, I. (2005): Anaerobic degradation of solid material: Importance of initiation centers for methanogenesis, mixing intensity, and 2D distributed model. Biotechnology and Bioengineering. Vol. 89, No. 1, 113–122.
- [536] Vavilin, V.A., Vasiliev, V.B., Ponomarev, A.V. and Rytow, S.V. (1994): Simulation model 'Methane' as a tool for effective biogas production during anaerobic conversion of complex organic matter. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 48, 1–8.



- [537] Vavilin, V.A., Vasiliev, V.B., Rytov, S.V. and Ponomarev, A.V. (1994): Self-oscillating coexistence of methanogens and sulfate-reducers under hydrogen sulfide inhibition and the pH-regulating effect. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 49, No. 2, 105–119.
- [538] Veeken, A. and Hamelers, B. (1999): Effect of temperature on hydrolysis rates of selected biowaste components. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 69, No. 3, 249–254.
- [539] Vindis, P., Murse, B., Janzekovic, M. and Cus, F. (2009): The impact of mesophilic and thermophilic anaerobic digestion on biogas production. Journal of Achievments in Materials and Manufacturing Engineering. Vol. 36, No. 2, 192–198.
- [540] Vintiloiu, A., Boxriker, M., Lemmer, A., Oechsner, H. and Jungbluth, T.: Trace Elements in the Biogas Process: Influence of Different Concentrations and Bioavailability. In: 4th International Conference on Sustainable Energy and Environment. Bangkok, Thailand, 2011.
- [541] Vintiloiu, A., Lemmer, A., Oechsner, H. and Jungbluth, T. (2012): Mineral substances and macronutrients in the anaerobic conversion of biomass: An impact evaluation. Engineering in Life Sciences. Vol. 12, No. 3, 287–294.
- [542] Visser, A.: The anaerobic treatment of sulfate containing wastewater, 1995.
- [543] Visser, A., Beeksma, I., van der Zee, F., Stams, A.J.M. and Lettinga, G. (1993): Anaerobic degradation of volatile fatty acids at different sulphate concentrations. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 40, No. 4, 549–556.
- [544] Visser, A., Pol, L.W.H. and Lettinga, G. (1996): Competition of methanogenic and sulfidogenic bacteria. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 33, No. 3, 99–110.
- [545] Voß, E., Weichgrebe, D. and Rosenwinkel, K.H.: FOS/TAC: Herleitung, Methodik, Anwendung und Aussagekraft. In: Interantionale Wissenschaftstagung Biogas Science 2009. Stuttgart, Germany, 2009, 275–282.
- [546] Wackett, L.P., Dodge, A.G. and Ellis, L.B.M. (2004): Microbial Genomics and the Periodic Table. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 70, No. 2, 647–655.
- [547] Walter, E.: Identifiability of Parametric Models. Pergamon Press, Kronberg, 1987.
- [548] Walter, E. and Pronzato, L.: Identification of Parametric Models from experimental Data. Springer, Berlin, 1997.
- [549] Walters, F.H., Morgan, S.L., Parker, L.R. and Deming, S.N.: Sequential Simplex Optimization. CRC Press, Florida, 1991.
- [550] Wang, Q., Kuninobu, M., Ogawa, H.I. and Kato, Y. (1999): Degradation of volatile fatty acids in highly effcient anaerobic digestion. Biomass and Bioenergy. Vol. 16, No. 6, 407–416.



- [551] Watter, H.: Nachhaltige Energiesysteme: Grundlagen, Systemtechnik und Anwendungsbeispiele aus der Praxis. Vieweg und Teubner, Wiesbaden, 2009.
- [552] Weiland, P.: Grundlagen der Methangärung Biologie und Substrate. In: Biogas als regenerative Energie - Stand und Perspektiven. VDI, Düsseldorf, Germany, 2001.
- [553] Weiland, P.: Wichtige Messdaten für den Prozessablauf und Stand der Technik in der Praxis. In: Messen, Steuern, Regeln bei der Biogaserzeugung. FNR, Gülzow, 2008, 17–31.
- [554] Weiland, P. (2010): Biogas production: Current state and perspectives. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 85, No. 4, 849–860.
- [555] Weinrich, S.: Praxisnahe Modellierung von Biogasanlagen Systematische Vereinfachung des Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM1), 2017.
- [556] Weinrich, S., Weissbach, F., Pröter, J., Liebetrau, J. and Nelles, M.: Massenbilanzierung von Biogasanlagen: Möglichkeiten und Herausforderungen für die Effizienzbewertung von Biogasanlagen. In: Tagungsband des 8. Rostocker Bioenergieforums. Rostock, Germany, 2014, 351–361.
- [557] Weißbach, F.: Wissenschaftliche Grundlagen der Qualitätsbewertung von Nachwachsenden Rohstoffen für die Biogaserzeugung, 2007.
- [558] Weißbach, F. (2008): Zur Bewertung des Gasbildungspotenzials von nachwachsenden Rohstoffen. Landtechnik. Vol. 63, No. 6, 356–358.
- [559] Weißbach, F. (2009): Ausnutzungsgrad von Nawaros bei der Biogasgewinnung. Landtechnik. Vol. 64, No. 1, 18–21.
- [560] Weißbach, F. (2009): Das Gasbildungspotenzial von frischen und silierten Zuckerrüben bei der Biogasgewinnung. Landtechnik. Vol. 64, No. 6, 394–397.
- [561] Weißbach, F. (2009): Das Gasbildungspotenzial von Halm- und Körnerfrüchten bei der Biogasgewinnung. Landtechnik. Vol. 64, No. 5, 317–321.
- [562] Weißbach, F. (2009): Die Bewertung von nachwachsenden Rohstoffen für die Biogasgewinnung. Teil I: Das Gasbildungspotenzial der fermentierbaren Nährstoffe. Pflanzenbauwissenschaften. Vol. 13, No. 2, 72–85.
- [563] Weißbach, F. (2009): Wie viel Biogas liefern Nachwachsende Rohstoffe? Neue Landwirtschaft. Vol. 11, 107–112.
- [564] Weißbach, F. (2011): Das Gasbildungspotenzial von Schweinegülle bei der Biogasgewinnung. Landtechnik. Vol. 66, No. 6, 460–464.
- [565] Weißbach, F. (2012): Das Gasbildungspotenzial von Hühnertrockenkot bei der Biogasgewinnung. Landtechnik. Vol. 67, No. 4, 299–304.



- [566] Weißbach, F., Kuhla, S. and Prym, R. (1990): Modell und Methode zur Schätzung des energetischen Futterwertes auf der Basis der erweiterten Futtermittelanalyse. VDLUFA-Schriftenreihe. No. 32, 499–504.
- [567] Weißbach, F., Kuhla, S. and Schmidt, L. (1996): Schätzung der umsetzbaren Energie von Grundfutter mittels einer Cellulase-Methode. Proceedings of the Society of Nutrition Physiology. Vol. 5, 115.
- [568] Weißbach, F., Kuhla, S., Schmidt, L. and Henkels, A. (1999): Schätzung der Verdaulichkeit und der umsetzbaren Energie von Gras und Grasprodukten. Proceedings of the Society of Nutrition Physiology. Band 8, 72.
- [569] Wellinger, A., Baserga, U., Edelmann, W., Egger, K. and Seiler, B.: Biogas Handbuch: Grundlagen - Planung - Betrieb landwirtschaftlicher Biogasanlagen. Wirz, Aarau, 1991.
- [570] Wenzel, W.: Mikrobiologische Charakterisierung eines Anaerobreaktors zur Behandlung von Rübenmelasseschlempe, 2002.
- [571] Wesselak, V., Schabbach, T., Link, T. and Fischer, J.: Regenerative Energietechnik. Springer, Berlin, 2013.
- [572] Westerholm, M., Dolfing, J., Sherry, A., Gray, N.D., Head, I.M. and Schnürer, A. (2011): Quantification of syntrophic acetate-oxidizing microbial communities in biogas processes. Environmental Microbiology Reports. Vol. 3, No. 4, 500–505.
- [573] Wett, B., Schoen, M., Phothilangka, P., Wackerle, F. and Insam, H. (2007): Model-based design of an agricultural biogas plant: Application of anaerobic digestion model no.1 for an improved four chamber scheme. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 55, No. 10, 21–28.
- [574] Whitman, W.B., Brown, T.L. and Boone, D.R.: The Methanogenic Bacteria. In: Dworkin, M. and Falkow, S. (Eds.): The Prokaryotes Vol. 3. Springer, New York, 2006, 719–767.
- [575] Whitman, W.G. (1923): The two-film theory of absorption. Chemical and Metallurgical Engineering. Vol. 29, 147–154.
- [576] Wichern, M., Gehring, T., Fischer, K., Andrade, D., Lübken, M., Koch, K., Gronauer, A. and Horn,
  H. (2009): Monofermentation of grass silage under mesophilic conditions: Measurements and
  mathematical modeling with ADM 1. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 100, No. 4, 1675–1681.
- [577] Wichern, M., Lübken, M., Koch, K., Gehring, T. and Horn, H.: Eignung des Anaerobic Digestion Model No. 1 (ADM 1) zur Prozesssteuerung landwirtschaftlicher Biogasanlagen. In: Messen, Steuern, Regeln bei der Biogaserzeugung. FNR, Gülzow, 2008.
- [578] Wichern, M., Lübken, M., Schlattmann, M., Gronauer, A. and Horn, H. (2008): Investigations and mathematical simulation on decentralized anaerobic treatment of agricultural substrate from livestock farming. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 58, No. 1, 67–72.



- [579] Wiegant, W.M. and Zeeman, G. (1986): The mechanism of ammonia inhibition in the thermophilic digestion of livestock wastes. Agricultural Wastes. Vol. 16, No. 4, 243–253.
- [580] Wiese, J. and Haeck, M. (2006): Instrumentation, control and automation for full-scale manurebased biogas systems. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 54, No. 9, 1–8.
- [581] Wiese, J. and König, R. (2009): From a black-box to a glass-box system: The attempt towards a plant-wide automation concept for full-scale biogas plants. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 60, No. 2, 321–327.
- [582] Wiese, J., Kujawski, O., König, R. and Dickmann, K.: Instrumentation, Control and Automation for Biogas Plants - Three Full-Scale Examples. In: Proceedings of the 5th international IWA symposium of anaerobic digestion of solid waste and energy crops. Hammamet, Tunesia, 2008, 1– 8.
- [583] Wilson, C.A.: The Effect of Steady-State Digestion Temperature on the Performance, Stability, and Biosolids Odor Production associated with Thermophilic Anaerobic Digestion. Masterarbeit, 2006.
- [584] Wilson, C.A., Murthy, S.M., Fang, Y. and Novak, J.T. (2008): The effect of temperature on the performance and stability of thermophilic anaerobic digestion. Water Science and Technology. Vol. 57, No. 2, 297–304.
- [585] Winfrey, M.R. and Zeikus, J.G. (1977): Effect of sulfate on carbon and electron flow during microbial methanogenesis in freshwater sediments. Applied and Environmental Microbiology. Vol. 33, No. 2, 275–281.
- [586] Winkin, J.J., Dochain, D. and Ligarius, P. (2000): Dynamical analysis of distributed parameter tubular reactors. Automatica. Vol. 36, No. 3, 349–361.
- [587] Wirth, R., Kovács, E., Maróti, G., Bagi, Z., Rákhely, G. and Kovács, K.L. (2012): Characterization of a biogas-producing microbial community by short-read next generation DNA sequencing. Biotechnology for Biofuels. Vol. 5, No. 41.
- [588] Wirtschaft und Energie, B.f.: Das Erneuerbare-Energien-Gesetz 2014: Die wichtigsten Fakten zur Reform des EEG. BMWi, Berlin, 2014.
- [589] Wittmann, C., Zeng, A.P. and Deckwer, W.D. (1995): Growth inhibition by ammonia and use of a pH-controlled feeding strategy for the effective cultivation of Mycobacterium chlorophenolicum. Applied Microbiology and Biotechnology. Vol. 44, No. 3-4, 519–525.
- [590] Wolf, C., McLoone, S. and Bongards, M.: Plant optimization using genetic algorithms and particle swarm optimization. In: Irish Signals and Systems Conference (ISSC). Galway, Irland, 2008.
- [591] Wolin, M.J.: Interspecies transfer between H2-producing and methaneproducing species. In: Symposium on microbial production and utilization of gases. Göttingen, Germany, 1975, 141– 150.



- [592] Wood, D.K. and Tchobanoglous, G. (1975): Trace Elements in Biological Waste Treatment. Journal Water Pollution Control Federation. Vol. 47, No. 7, 1933–1945.
- [593] Yasui, H., Goel, R., Li, Y.Y. and Noike, T. (2008): Modified ADM1 structure for modelling municipal primary sludge hydrolysis. Water Research. Vol. 42, No.1-2, 249–259.
- [594] Yin, X.: Zur Identifikation zeitkontinuierlicher nichtlinearer Systeme, 1994.
- [595] Yoda, M., Kitagawa, M. and Miyaji, Y. (1987): Long term competition between sulfate-reducing and methane-producing bacteria for acetate in anaerobic biofilm. Water Research. Vol. 21, No. 12, 1547–1556.
- [596] Yue, Z.B., Yu, H.Q. and Wang, Z.L. (2007): Anaerobic digestion of cattail with rumen culture in the presence of heavy metals. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 98, No. 4, 781–786.
- [597] Zaher, U., Buffiere, P., Steyer, J.P. and Chen, S. (2009): A procedure to estimate proximate analysis of mixed organic wastes. Water Environment Research. Vol. 81, No. 4, 407–415.
- [598] Zaher, U., Grau, P., Benedetti, L., Ayesa, E. and Vanrolleghem, P.A. (2007): Transformers for interfacing anaerobic digestion models to pre- and post-treatment processes in a plant-wide modelling context. Environmental Modelling and Software. Vol. 22, No. 1, 40–58.
- [599] Zandvoort, M.H., van Hullebusch, E.D., Fermoso, F.G. and Lens, P.N.L. (2006): Trace Metals in Anaerobic Granular Sludge Reactors: Bioavailability and Dosing Strategies. Engineering in Life Sciences. Vol. 6, No. 3, 293–301.
- [600] Zeeman, G., Wiegant, W.M., Koster-Treffers, M.E. and Lettinga, G. (1985): The influence of the total-ammonia concentration on the thermophilic digestion of cow manure. Agricultural Wastes. Vol. 14, No. 1, 19–35.
- [601] Zell, A.: Simulation neuronaler Netze. Oldenbourg, München, 2003.
- [602] Zhang, I., Lee, Y.W. and Jahn, D. (2011): Anaerobic co-digestion of food waste and piggery wastewater: Focusing on the role of trace elements. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 102, No. 8, 5048–5059.
- [603] Zhang, P., Chen, Y. and Zhou, Q. (2009): Waste activated sludge hydrolysis and short-chain fatty acids accumulation under mesophilic and thermophilic conditions: Effect of pH. Water Research. Vol. 43, No. 15, 3735–3742.
- [604] Zhou, H., Löffler, D. and Kranert, M. (2011): Model-based predictions of anaerobic digestion of agricultural substrates for biogas production. Bioresource Technology. Vol. 102, No. 23, 10819–10828.
- [605] Zickefoose, C. and Hayes, R.B.: Anaerobic Sludge Digestion: Operations Manual. US Environmental Protection Agency, Washington, 1976.



- [606] Zinder, S.H. and Koch, M. (1984): Non-aceticlastic methanogenesis from acetate: Acetate oxidation by a thermophilic syntrophic coculture. Archives of Microbiology. Vol. 138, No. 3, 263– 272.
- [607] Zitomer, D.H., Johnson, C.C. and Speece, R.E. (2008): Metal Stimulation and Municipal Digester Thermophilic/Mesophilic Activity. Journal of Environmental Engineering. Vol. 134, No. 1, 42–47.
- [608] Zoetemeyer, R.J., Arnoldy, P., Cohen, A. and Boelhouwer, C. (1982): Influence of temperature on the anaerobic acidification of glucose in a mixed culture forming part of a two-stage digestion process. Water Research. Vol. 16, 313–321.
- [609] Zoetemeyer, R.J., Matthijsen, A.J.C.M., Cohen, A. and Boelhouwer, C. (1982): Product inhibition in the acid forming stage of the anaerobic digestion process. Water Research. Vol. 16, No. 5, 633–639.
- [610] Zoetemeyer, R.J., van den Heuvel, J.C. and Cohen, A. (1982): pH influence on acidogenic dissimilation of glucose in an anaerobic digestor. Water Research. Vol. 16, No. 3, 303–311.
- [611] Zölsmann, H., Mielke, A., Fischer, S., Marx, C. and Effenberger, M.: Entschwefelung von Biogas in landwirtschaftlichen Biogasanlagen. Arbeitsgemeinschaft Landechnik und landwirtschaftliches Bauwesen in Bayern, Freising, 2013.
- [612] Zupancic, G.D. and Ros, M. (2003): Heat and energy requirements in thermophilic anaerobic sludge digestion. Renewable Energy. Vol. 28, 2255–2267.
- [613] Zverlov, V.V., Hiegl, W., Köck, D.E., Kellermann, J. and Schwarz, W.H.: Prevalence and role of hydrolytic bacteria in mesophilic and thermophilic biogas reactors. In: Interantionale Wissenschaftstagung Biogas Science 2009. Stuttgart, Germany, 2009, 267–282.

## **PUBLICATIONS**

## Previously published reports:

- **DBFZ Report Nr. 39** Optimierte Regelungsstrategien für Pellet-Solar-Kombiheizanlagen zur Steigerung der Systemeffizienz bei gleichzeitiger Minimierung der Energiekosten
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 38** Hydrothermal processing of biogenic residues in Germany A technology assessment considering development paths by 2030
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 37** Economic assessment of biogas plants as a flexibility option in future electricity systems
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 36** BioplanW: Systemlösungen Bioenergie im Wärmesektor im Kontext zukünftiger Entwicklungen
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 35** Leitfaden zur Substrat- und Effzienzbewertung an Biogasanlagen
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 34** Entwicklung einer Methode zur Verwendung der Daten des Schornsteinfegerhandwerks für die energiewirtschaftliche Berichterstattung - Dissertationsschrift
- **DBFZ Report No. 33** Recommendations for reliable methane emission rate quantification at biogas plants
- DBFZ Report Nr. 32 Wärmenutzung von Biogasanlagen
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 31** Die Niedertemperatursynthese von Methan in Thermoöl-temperierten Plattenreaktoren – Dissertationsschrift –
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 30** Anlagenbestand Biogas und Biomethan Biogaserzeugung und -nutzung in Deutschland
- DBFZ Report Nr. 29 Effiziente Bioenergie für Regionen -Ergebnisse der technisch-ökonomischen Begleitforschung zur Fördermaßname Bioenergie-Regionen 2012-2015
- DBFZ Report Nr. 28 Potenziale zur Steigerung der Leistungsfähigkeit von Biogasanlagen - Energetische Effizienz von Repoweringmaßnahmen
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 27** Neuartiger emissionsarmer Kaminofen (DBU-NEKO)
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 26** Bewertung technischer und wirtschaftlicher Entwickoungspotenziale künftiger und bestehender Biomasse-zu-Methan-Konversionsprozesse - Dissertationsschrift

**DBFZ Report Nr. 25** Nachrüstlösung zum katalytischen Abbau von gasförmigen organischen Emissionen aus Kaminöfen

- **DBFZ Report Nr. 24** Biomasse zur Wärmeerzeugung-Methoden zur Quantifizierung des Brennstoffeinsatzes
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 23** Technisch-ökonomische Begleitforschung des Bundeswettbewerbes "Bioenergie-Regionen"
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 22** Die Biokraftstoffproduktion in Deutschland – Stand der Technik und Optimierungsansätze
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 21** Entwicklung der Förderung der Stromerzeugung aus Biomasse im Rahmen des EEG
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 20** KlimaCH4 Klimaeffekte von Biomethan
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 19** Hy-NOW Evaluierung der Verfahren und Technologien für die Bereitstellung von Wasserstoff auf Basis von Biomasse
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 18** Kleintechnische Biomassevergasung – Option für eine nachhaltige und dezentrale Energieversorgung
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 17** Grünlandenergie Havelland Entwicklung von übertragbaren Konzepten zur naturverträglichen energetischen Nutzung von Gras und Schilf am Beispiel der Region Havelland
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 16** Algae biorefinery material and energy use of algae
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 15** Politics and Economics of Ethanol and Biodiesel Production and Consumption in Brazil

- **DBFZ Report Nr. 14** Holzpelletbereitstellung für Kleinfeuerungsanlagen
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 13** Basisinformationen für eine nachhaltige Nutzung von landwirtschaftlichen Reststoffen zur Bioenergiebereitstellung
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 12** Monitoring zur Wirkung des Eneuerbare-Energien-Gesetz (EEG) auf die Entwicklung der Stromerzeugung aus Biomasse
- DBFZ Report Nr. 11 Monitoring Biokraftstoffsektor
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 10** Ermittlung des Verbrauchs biogener Festbrennstoffe im Sektor Gewerbe, Handel, Dienstleistungen (GHD-Sektor) – Endbericht
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 9** Analyse und Bewertung ausgewählter zukünftiger Biokraftstoffoptionen auf der Basis fester Biomasse

DBFZ Report Nr. 8 - Kompakt - Sammelband

- **DBFZ Report Nr. 7** Final Report Global and Regional Spatial Distribution of Biomass Potentials – Status quo and options for specication –
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 6** Katalytisch unterstützte Minderung von Emissionen aus Biomasse-Kleinfeuerungsanlagen
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 5** Optimierung und Bewertung von Anlagen zur Erzeugung von Methan, Strom und Wärme aus biogenen Festbrennstoffen
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 4** Identifzierung strategischer Hemmnisse und Entwicklung von Lösungsansätzen zur Reduzierung der Nutzungskonkurrenzen beim weiteren Ausbau der Biomassenutzung
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 3** Feinstaubminderung im Betrieb von Scheitholzkaminöfen unter Berücksichtigung der toxikologischen Relevanz
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 2** Methodische Vorgehensweise zur Standortidentifikation und Planung der Biomassebereitstellung für Konversionsanlagen am Beispiel von Bio-SNG-Produktionsanlagen
- **DBFZ Report Nr. 1** Bewertung und Minderung von Feinstaubemissionen aus häuslichen Holzfeuerungsanlagen

## Further information and downloads:

https://www.dbfz.de/en/press-media-library/publication-series/dbfz-reports

DBFZ Deutsches Biomasseforschungszentrum gemeinnützige GmbH Torgauer Straße 116 D-04347 Leipzig Phone: +49 (0)341 2434-112 Fax: +49 (0)341 2434-133 E-Mail: info@dbfz.de

## www.dbfz.de